

A thousand

Notable Things of fundrie sorts:

Whereof

Some are wonderfull, some strange,
some pleasant, diuers necessary, a great
sort profitable, and many very
precious.

*This Booke bewrayes that some had rather hide,
which who so buyes, their money is not lost:
For many a thing therein if truly tride,
will gaine much more than twenty such will cost.*

*And diuers eise great secrets will detect,
And other more of strange and rare effect.*

*It is not made to please some one degree,
no, no nor yet to bring a gaine to few:
For each thereby, how rich or poore they be,
may reape much good, and mischiefe great eschew.*

*The paines and trauell hitherto is mine,
The gaine and pleasure henceforth will be thine.*

LONDON

Printed by Iohn Hawiland, for Robert Bird,

ANNO M DC XXXI.

A thousand

Noble Things

of London

Some are wonderful, some things

some are plain, some are very

some are very

12 17
800.

This Book is
written by
For many a
will gain much



And there is
And other more
It is not
no one
For each
may be
The game
The game

LONDON

Printed by John H. ... for Robert ...

A. M. D. C. X. X. I.



*The Preface of the Author to the
Reader.*



IF some thinke no shame to
displeasure many, for the
pleasuring of a few (gentle
Reader) then I need not to
blush nor feare to profit ma-
ny by hurting of none:
which I hope I haue done by the publishing
of this my Booke abroad, not pend without
paine, nor drawne without diligence, nor en-
ded with ease; Wherein are such and so many
notable, rare, pleasant, profitable and precious
things (meaning one with another) as neuer
were yet set forth in any volume in our vulgar
English tongue, nay diuers of them were ne-
uer hetherto printed, nor written that euer I
knew: but only that I writ them at such time
as I heard them credibly reported, thinking
them such rare things as was worthy to be re-
gistred. Marie I must confesse, I haue selected
and picked a great sort out of Latin Writers,
the Authors and Writers, whereof I haue na-
med most commonly at the end of the same.
And some notable and precious things I ga-
thered out of some old English written
Bookes, and some also not long since printed,
vnworthy to bee hid, and great pittie but they
should

To the Reader.

should bee knowne : which purposely I haue placed herein, whereby I thinke verily, many will read them, heare them, and haue profit by them, that otherwise should neuer haue knowne them. For many (I suppose) will buy this booke for things whereunto they are affectioned, that neuer could or would haue bought or looked on the Bookes, wherein all they are. So that by this meanes, they are like to win against their wils.

Perhaps you will maruell, that I haue not placed them in better order, and that things of like matter are not joyned together. Truly, there are so many of so diuers and sundry sorts, and contrary effects, that it could not be altogether obserued. And in my iudgement, through the strangenesse and variety of matter, it will be more desirously and delightfully read; knowing we are made of such a mould, that delicate daintinesse delights vs much: but we loth to be fed too long with one food: And that long wandring in strange, pleasant, and contrary places, will lesse weary vs, than short trauell in often troden ground.

This worke might haue beene framed with finer Phrases (more delectable to some, though not so meet for many) but that it is better to profit a great sort, than to feed the fancies of a few, well assured, that the learned eloquent can better perceiue plaine speeches, than the slenderly learned and common sort can vnderstand eloquent Discourses.

Therefore as I haue written it to all indifferently,

To the Reader.

rently, so with I to manifest the meaning thereof accordingly: especially of such as are to be conceiued: Not ignorant that there are diuers and sundry Astrologicall Aphorismes, and some other practices besides in this Booke, that many both wise, learned and eloquent, cannot attaine to the vnderstanding thereof, (much lesse the common sort:) the meaning whereof I commit to the learned therein. But because the Planeticall power and effect in their houres, (whereof I haue noted some meruellous matters in this worke) should not be hid or ynknowne, I hope shortly there will bee set forth such a rule or Platforme, that they may be thought simple-witted, slenderly learned, that thereby cannot finde out and know quickly, both what houre time any Planet doth raigne or beare rule, and at what instant the same begins, and how long the force thereof doth last: which once knowne, the things that I haue written herein concerning the same (being well marked and diligently obserued) will not only auoid much mischief and harme, but also will procure great pleasure and profit. Vntill the publishing whereof, I referre you to a little booke, intituled or called, A briefe Treatise concerning many proper Tables, &c.

In which little booke is contained the Computation of yeeres, with the raignes of the Kings of England: also a briefe, necessary and exact Table and rule, whereby any may finde iustly and truly, when and how long any Pla-

To the Reader.

ner doth raigne, especially such as be of good capacity, and haue pregnant wits for to conceiue the same: But as for the duller sort, whose vnderstanding is vnable to reach the true meaning by short instruction, I thinke the same to bee both too brieue and too busie for them.

I haue deuided this into ten bookes, every one whereof, contraines an hundred of the intitled Notable things: which are in all a thousand. Wishing that they may bee accepted as thankefully and willingly, as I haue bestowed them friendly and freely. Being bold to affirme thus much, that a great deale of gold cannot conseruaile this gift, if but some twenty of the said thousand, bee diligently marked, faithfully followed, and perfectly practised. And thus with few words, I bid you farewell.

Thomas Lupton.

THE



THE FIRST BOOKE OF NOTABLE THINGS.

I.

In the first beginning hereof, a rare and strange matter shall appeare, woꝛthy to be marked, especially of such as loues oꝛ vse Sage. A certaine man being in a Garden with his Loue, did take (as he was walking) a few leanes of Sage, who rubbing his teeth and gummes therewith, immediatly fell deluſe and died: whereupon his said Loue was examined how he died: she said, she knew nothing that he ailed, but that hee rubbed his teeth with Sage: and she went with the Iudge and others into the Garden and place, where the same thing happened: and then she tooke of the same Sage to shew them how hee did, and likewise rubbed her teeth and gummes therewith, and presently she died also, to the great maruell of all them that stood by: whereupon the Iudge suspecting the cause of their deaths to be in the Sage, caused the said bed of Sage to bee plucked and digged vp, and to bee burned, lest others might haue the like harine thereby. And at the rotes, oꝛ vnder the said Sage, there was a great Toad found, which infected the same Sage with his venomous

mans breath. Anthonius Mizaldus hath written of this marvellous matter. This may be a warning to such as rashly vse to eat raw and vnwasht Sage: therefore it is good to plant hve round about Sage, for Toads by no meanes will come nigh vnto hve, (as it is thought of some.)

2.

A certaine Poet by the report of Mizaldus, did weare leaden soles vnder his shoes, lest the wind should ouer-blow him, his body was so light and so little.

If any do continually or softly beat the plant or stalkes of an herb called Spullen, some call it Wedgetayer, in the morning, when the flowers thereof begin to open, all the flowers by little and little will fall and come to one as though the plant were blasted, which the ignorant haue thought to be done by magicall artes, or by some enchantment, especially, if hee that doth strike the same Spullen doth seeme to mumble some words while he doth it. Mizaldus.

4.

The houer of the forefeet of a Cow dried, and made in fine powder, increaseth milke in nurses, if they eat it in their pottage, or vse it in their drinke, and being cast vpon burning coales, the smoake thereof doth kill Spice, or at the least doth driue them away. This Mizaldus writs of the experiment of a certaine Spaniard.

To increase
milke in
Nurses.

Aqua

Of Notable things.

5.

Aqua vita being outwardly applied, doth helpe very well the sinewes and muscles, and all other parts of the body tormented or pained of a cold cause, with heating strength and swift penetration.

6.

If one vse to rub chapped or rough lippes with the sweat behind their eares, it will make them fine, smooth, and well coloured. To make lips smooth.
Proved.

7.

When infortunate Planets be in Angles, and the Sunne or Moone applies vnto them corporally, or by opposition, it signifies that the party then bozne, will bee either crook-backed, or will halt, or it signifies the destruction or losse of some member, especially, if the Moone be with the Dragons taile in these signes, Aries, Taurus, Cancer, Scorpius, or Capricornus; or in the beginning or end of the signe. Iatromath. Guar. Ryff.

8.

Earth w^{ch} is fried with Goose greace, then strained, and a little thereof dropt warme into the deafe or pained eare, doth help the same: you must vse it halfe a dozen times at the least. This is true. Againe deaf-
nelle.

9.

Anthonius Beneuinius an excellent Physitian, doth glory, that hee with the water wherein Smithes did quench their hot and burning yrons, giving the same often to drinke,

For the
Spleene.

The first Booke

4
drinke, and with the eating of Capars, did
perfect, yea heale a Citizen of Florence, that
had the grieve and swelling of the Spleene se-
uen yeeres.

TO

Addars tongue wrapt in Virgin Tamar,
and put into the left eare of any Horse, it
makes the Horse to fall downe to the ground
as though he were dead: and when it is taken
out of his eare, it doth not only waken him, or
raise him, but also it makes him more lively
or quicke. Mizaldus writes this of the report
of an English man.

II

If a water Snake bee tyed by the taile
with a cord, and hanged by, and a vessell full
of water set vnder the said Snake, after a cer-
taine time, hee will auoid out of his mouth a
stone, which stone being taken out of the ves-
sell, he drinks by all the water: let this stone
bee tyed to the belly of them that haue the
Dropisie, and the water will bee exhausted or
drunke by, and it fully and wholly helps the
party that hath the said Dropisie, Iacobus
Hollerius.

12

Of thunder doth turne and change wines
maruellously, but if the wines be then in Cel-
lers being paved, and the walles of stone,
they take lesse harme than in boarded Cellers:
Therefore it is good before such Tempest or
Thunder, to lay a plate of Iron with Salt,
or flint stones vpon the said vessels with
wine. Leuimus Lemnius by Mizaldus report.

They

They will haue the Palsey, or bee so that they cannot moue themselves, or will bee giuen to tremble, in whose Patiuities, the Moone is an Angle with Saturne: Saturne then being vnder the beames of the Sunne combust. Likewise if the sixth house, and the Lord thereof be infortunate of Saturne, without the aspect of a good Planet. Iacromath. Guat. Ryff.

Take powder of blacke Lyme, and mixe it with blacke Sope, and anoint any Wen therewith, and the Wen will fall away, and when the root is come out, anoint it with oyle of Balne, and it will heale it perfectly.

If you will make wood of the colour of the wood Hebenus, especially such as be hard, as Bor and Beare tree, and such like, doe as followeth: lay the wood you meane to colour in Allome water, so that it bee covered with the said water, and let it rest so thrie dayes, then lay the said wood against the hot Sun, or the fire, that it may only wax warme: then seeth the same wood in common Dyle, wherein put as much of Vitrioll Romane, and Brimstone, as a Hasell Nut, let it be dissolved, the longer you seeth it, the blacker the wood will bee, so that you keepe a measure therein, and it will be faire and elegant. Mizaldu had this of an Italian a Professor of many experiments.

The iuice of pulled leaues (of some called Hedgetaper,

Hedgetaper, and of some Longwozte,) put to any part that is bzused, or that hath had a stroke, and the stamped leaues thereof, then put vpon the same, and tyed fast on with a cloth: if you let it lye so a whole day and a night vnremoued, it will heale it finely, yea though it bee a wound, but the soze must be first washt with white wine a little warmed, and the iuice and the leaues must bee put to it, and you will maruell at the effect. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it.

If any wood or yron bee deepe in the flesh, and cannot well bee gotten out, dip a tent in the iuice of Valerian, and put it into the wound or soze as deepe as you can, and tye the herb Valerian stamped vpon the same with some linnen cloath, that it remoue not away: and by this meanes, the wood, yron, or other thing whatsoener, will not onely bee drawne forth, but also the wound will be healed. Mizaldus writs it vpon the report of an Italian. Alexis also affirmes it.

To make a
Vine beare.

A barren Vine will beare grapes, if you cast old and sowre Wine thereon, or if you bury the leese of Wine at the roots thereof: but you must take heed that you cast no salt that is swept from Chimneys, or Lime, to the root of the said barren Vine, which with their burning heat kills the Vine, and makes the same to wither before his time. Mizaldus.

In the morning if salt be holden in the mouth vnder the tongue, untill it melt or come some into water, and teeth being rubbed therewith, it will preserve the teeth safe and sound: and it will keepe them from rotting, and that they shall not be worme-eaten: proved.

To preserve the teeth.

The teeth of a Boze new killed, are so hot, that if one then put them to haire or bristles, they will burne them: which seemes that the Boze is endamned with ire against them that kill him, that hee would bee reuenged on them with his tuskes. — Zenophon is the author, and Mizaldus the reporter thereof.

There is no present remedy to cease the torment of the Gout, both in the hands and in the feet, than a young whelp, especially of one colour, if the same be put to the grieife. Leui-nius Lemnius. But the whelp ought to be cut out, or clouen in two partes thorow the mids of the backe, and the one halfe with the inner side hot, to be laid vnto the grieued place: and this I know to be an excellent thing.

To cease the paine of the Gout.

Many stinking things doe drive away the contagious and pestiferous aire, as Casto-rum, Galbanum, Sagapenum, Bismillone, (all which are to be had at the Apothecaries) the smoke of burned Lether, and of Hornes, and especially the smell of gunpowder. For saith Lemnius,

Lemnius, the whole City of Tornace infected with the Plague, the Rulers of the Towne and Castle there, caused their Gunnes to be laid and leuelled at the City charged with Gunpowder, without pellets or shot, and then morning and evening in the twy-light, they shot off the said peeces or guns, so that through the stinking smell of the said smoke, and the great and violent noise of the Gunnes, the infectious and contagious aire was quit put away, & the City deliuered from the Plague.

23 Common Azure is made as followeth, take of Salt Armoniacke, three ounces, of Verdigrise, six ounces, let them be made in powder, & mix them with water of Tartar, so that it may be something thicke, then put the same into a glasse, and let it be well stopped that no aire may get forth, & let it be laid in very hot horsedung for the space of eight dayes: and then when you take it out, you shall find it an excellent Azure. Mizaldus.

24 It is to be maruelled at, that a Cocke or Cockrell which doth not feare a Serpent, or a Dragon, is so affraid of the shadow of a Glead, when hee is flying, that suddenly hee seeks a place of refuge, and hides himselfe. Mizaldus.

25 Any kinde of Amber being sodden in the greace of a Sow that giues sucke to young Pigs, is not only thereby the clearer, but also much the better. Mizaldus.

26 If any carry about him the seed of Sorrell, gathered of a boy, being a virgin, his sparme or nature shall not goe from him, neither sleeping or waking: therefore it is said to be good against any pollution in the night. Gilbertus Anglicus.

27 A certaine Citizen of Padua, having Cantharides, that is to say, French Flies, applied to one of his knees, did pisse aboue five ounces of blood: the like hapned to one, to whose great toe of the same foot the same was applied, Bartholomeus Monteganus, a notable Physician affirmes this: therefore Cantharides is perillous to be taken both inward and outward.

28 The leafe of the greater Burre, borne or laid on the top of the head, doth draw the spatrie upward: but laid vnder the sole of the foot, it draweth downeward, which is a notable and excellent remedy against the suffocations, falling, and displacing of the spatrie. This Mizaldus writeth.

29 Ale sod till it be thicke like a salve, helpes all sores and aches applied thereto marvellously: a thing often proved.

To helpe sores and aches.

30 All kinde of docks haue this property, that what flesh or meat is sod toerewith, though they be neuer so old, hard, or tough, they will become tender and meet to be eaten: hereupon

upon it comes that they were so bled in the old time, for that thereby the meat was more sooner concoct and easier digested, and the wound more soluble. Mizaldus.

When the ascendent and the Moone are both impedit, and their Lords or Signifiers safe, then the sicknesse is in the body, and not in the minde. And if the ascendent & the Moone be safe, and their Lords or Signifiers impedit or hindered, then the sicknesse is in the minde, and not in the body. And if they all be impedit, then it signifies both sicknesse of the body, & grieve of minde. Likewise if an infortunate Planet behold the ascendent and not the Moone, then the disease or grieve is in the minde, and not in the body. And if contrary, then the disease is in the body, and not in the minde. But if an infortunate Planet behold them both, then the disease and grieve is in them both. Iatromath Guat. Ryff.

If one suspect himselfe to be infect with the Plurisie, let the party hold in his breath as long as hee can, and then if hee can let his breath goe without coughing, hee hath not the Plurisie. If not, he hath the Plurisie, or is in danger thereof.

33

Whosoever hath the Quartaine Ague, shall not bee troubled with the falling sicknesse: for if one haue the falling sicknesse first, and after shall haue the Quartaine Ague, the falling

falling sicknesse will leane him. Hippocrates.

34

One may colour Iron or any other bones with an excellent greene colour as followeth. Take strong water called Aqua fortis, where in dissolve as much copper as the said water is able : then let the bones that you would have coloured, lie in the same all night, and they will be like a Sinaragding colour. Mizal.

35

If Dyle be powdered upon Wine or any other liquour, it makes that the same shall not wax mustie, or be corrupted : for it excludes or drives forth all aire that may breed corruption, only with the outward aire of the Dyle, as with a certaine covering. Notwithstanding, all stirps or Plants, whereon Dyle is powdered or effused, doe putrefie, as Plinie reports.

36

The coles of a Birch tree made in powder, and put into a wound or great sore, healeth it perfectly without any other thing. It was credibly told mee that the Muscovies use it much, and esteeme it greatly.

37

A Robin red breast finding the dead body of a man or woman, will cover the face of the same with Moss : and as some hold opinion, he will cover also the whole body.

38

An Italian, through the oft smelling of an herbe called Basil, had a Scorpion bred in his bzaire, which did not only a long time

griue him, but also at the last killed him. Iacobus Hollerius a learned Physitian affirmes it for truth. Take heed therefore ye Snellers of Basill.

Great care to
be had in cut-
ting a childes
Nauell string.

39 If the Nauell string of a childe after it is cut, doth chance to touch the ground befoze it be burned, the same childe will not be able to keepe oz hold his oz her water, neither night noz day. A thing very true and knowne.

To helpe such
as cannot hold
their water.

40 A flaine Mouse roasted, oz made in powder, and dranke at one time, doth perfectly helpe such as cannot hold oz keepe their water, especially if it be vsed thze dayes in this order. This is very true, and often proued.

The great loue
of a Dog.

41 It was credibly reported to me for a very truth, that a certaine Inkeeper in Ware died, which had a Dog that loued him so well, that certaine dayes after he mourned and sought for his said Master without eating any thing: And when he could not finde his said Master, he laid himself among the hot coles in a chimney: who though he was pulled out of the fire, yet he went in againe and burned himselfe to death. A rare and strange thing as hath bene heard of. I thinke it is hard to finde a servant so louing to his Lord, as this dog was to his Master.

42 As sone as the childe is bozne, (especially a boy) there ought to be great heed taken in the

of Notable things:

13

the cutting of the Pavell string: for the member of generation doth follow the proportion of the Pavell string: and if it be tied too short in a wench, it may be a hinderance to her in bringing forth her childe. Therefore it is met that Midwives have a great regard therein. This is gathered out of Marchias Cornace, an excellent Physitian.

43

For the helping of the Cods or Stones that be swollen pained: The ancient learned did grave in a plate of Copper the figure of a Scorpion, in the houre of Saturne, the third face of Aquarie then ascending or rising with Saturne: And for the Colic, the seale of Pisces. And also for the helping or bettering of memory they made a Ring of pure gold: wherein was set a Diamond under the Coniunction of Saturne and Iupiter in Aries. Hermes.

44

Egidius Herthoge writes a strange marvell of a woman which carried a dead childe in her wombe thirtene yeares, which was perceived of many, that handled her belly: but he writes not what successe she had therewith: for whiles she was of the same the woman was well, and did her businesse with her husband abroad and also at home.

45

Bitany drunke with water or wine, doth cause a woman to be easily and speedily delivered, yea, though the childe be dead, or if it be turned contrary to a right course: also it

brings forth the after burthen: the like effect hath idenirpall, as some affirme. And it hath bene proued, as saith Mizaldus.

46

Pigeons doe so loue the Castrell, that if one close young Castrels in a pot, and stop and couer the same close, and shall hang them in foure corners of the Dove house, it will procure such a loue to the Pigeons of that place, that for the desire of them being so inclosed in the said pots, they will neuer change that place, so much that they loue the Castrels their friends after their death. Collumel'a reports this, as Mizaldus affirmes.

47

The Tawt leafe laid on the crowne of the head, draweth by the Vuula, or the flap in the throat. M. Caro by the report of Mizaldus.

48

A medicine
for the Plague.

If a peece of fine gold, or leaues of pure gold bee put into the iuyce of Lemmons, and taken out of it after it haue laine therein a whole day, and the same iuyce then given to one that is sicke of the Plague, with a little Wine, and the powder of the root of Angelica, or of the decoction of the same root, it is marvell to bee told what helpe it brings them, yea, though they bee past all hope, or thought past recovery. This Mizaldus writes as proued.

49

If a man bee the first that a woman meets after she comes out of the Church, when she is newly Churched, it signifies that her next

cyllid

child will be a boy. If she meet a woman, then a wench is like to be her next child. This was credibly reported to me to be true. But praise it as it proves.

50

A little bay Salt stamped small, mixt with the yolke of an egge and applied to a Felon, and so used diuers times, doth not onely perfectly heale the same with speed, but also it draws out all the paine of the arme, and ceases the swelling thereof, if any such be by the means of the same. This is perfectly proved.

To helpe a Felon.

51

Children are not alwaies like vnto their Parents, as it may appeare in Helides, which did beget a Daughter of an Ethiopian, which daughter was not of the colour of her mother: but after the said daughter had a sonne, which was blacke and like to his Grandmother. So Niceus the Poet did degenerate in colour from his father and his mother, and was like his Grandfather being an Ethiopian. Which thing ought well to be considered of such that suspects their wiues when they bring forth children unlike to either of them: for it happens many times that the child is like to the Grandfather, or Great-grandfather, and neither like the father nor mother. Mizaldus.

52

A Toade stone called Crapandina, touching any part beuenomed, hurt or stung with Rat, Spider, Waspe, or any other venomous beast,

beast, ceases the paine of swelling thereof,
Lemnius.

53

To kill Lice.

The iuyce of Worme mirt with the oyle of
Radish, or of Mustard, is a very safe remedy
for the killing or destroying of Lice.

54

If a woman anoint often her Dugges or
Pappes with the iuyce of Succory, it will
make them little, round, and hard. For if
they bee hanging or bagging, it will draw
them together, whereby they shall seeme as
the dugges of a maid. Mizaldus.

55

If you shall enclose within a peece of thin
Silke, Galbanum made soft, and shall lay it
to the mouth of the Matrix all a night, (the
head of that woman having then no foule or
stinking clothes vpon it, but onely covered
with a Caule, and a cleane or thin Kirchise,
without any kinde of odors) in the morning
when the same are loosed from her head, if
the crowne of her head smell of Galbanum,
it is a sure token that the woman is apt to
haue childzen. Hypocrates.

56

If a Stone called an Hemetist, wherein
a man is grauen with bended knees, girded a-
bout with a Serpent, holding the Serpents
head in his right hand, and his taile in the
left hand, be set in a gold ring, with one leafe
of an herb called Dragons put vnder the
said Stone, it doth make the hearer thereof safe
from

from all poyson and plague. Hollerius a notable Physitian wrytes it.

57

The fasting spetle of a whole and sound person, both quite take away all scurvinelle, lawflame, or rednesse of the face, ring-wozmes, Watters, and all kind of pustules or wheales, by smearing or rubbing the infected place therewith. And likewise it cleane puts away thereby all painefull swellings by the meanes of any venemous thing: As Boz-nets, Spiders, Toads, and such like. Mizal.

A great vertue
of fasting
spetle.

58

Bele Chiese wrapt or folded in the drie leanes of Dragons, preserves the same from being mouldy, or from putrifying. Galen and Plinie.

59

It is certainly and constantly affirmed, that on Spidomer eve, that is, the day before the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist, there is found under the root of Bugwort a coale, which preserves or keepesthem safe from the Plague, Carbuncle, Lightning, the Quartaine Ague, and from burning, that beares the same about them. And Mizaldus the wryter hereof saith, that he doth heare that it is to be found the same day under the root of Planten; Which I know to be of a truth, for I have found them the same day under the root of Planten. Which is especially & chiefly to be found at none.

60

The dzoile, or that that is left after the pas-

ing

ling out of the oyle of Linseed, is marvellous profitable for the feeding of beasts: and if you shall let a handfull or two thereof steep a while in raine water, and therewith wash your hands, it will not only amend the spots or other deformity of the skin, but also you shall thereby perceiue that the same and other members, if they bee likewise washed therewith, will be made much faire & more cleane. Mizaldus.

All things that come out of the earth will swimme vpon quicksilver, though they bee heauy, except gold: and gold though neuer so little, will sincke into it and bee swallowed thereof, and his colour will be turned into silver, which cannot be reduced into the forme of gold againe, but with fire, nor cannot be gotten out. And the quicksilver, through the fire will bee resolved in a smoake, with a perillous smell, Mizaldus.

Salt finely stamped and mixed with falling spettle laid on a fillet (and applied certaine times) to the place where superfluous haire is, doth cause that haire will grow there no more. A thing certainly proued. Pigeons dung doth worke the like effect applied in such sort.

Against the
cough or
hoarsenesse.

Aqua vite mixt with white sugar candy finely powdered, so that it bee not too thicke thereof, but indifferent, and a spoonfull thereof taken last at night for the space of three or foure nights, doth presently helpe the Cough

and

and hoarsenesse, and breakes the steame mar-
vellously: this is a tryed thing. The like ef-
fect hath the powder of the root of *Emula*
campana mixt with the powder of *Liquorice*
and of white Sugar candy, if it be often used
& eaten a spoonful at one time. Which I have
often proued.

64

They are like to be golwy, or to haue the
Sciatica, or paines in the ioynts in whose na-
tivity *Saturne* or *Mars* is in the first house, or
in the twelfth house infortunating the Lord
of the first house: especially, if the signe of the
first house bee *Capricorne*, *Aquarie* or *Pisces*.
Iatromath. Guar. Ryff.

65

Whosoever haue their feet smell strongly,
if they put the scales of Iron in their shoes
wherein they vse to goe, it takes cleane away
the euill smell thereof. *George Fabricus.*

66

You shall stay the bleeding of the nose, if To stay bleed-
you write with the same blood in the forehead ing at the nose.
of the party that bleeds, these words follow-
ing, *Consumation est.* A thing proued with
many. *Mizal.*

67

If boyes or young men doe vse milke and
exercise from the cradle, they are thereby
more higher or taller of body, and of more
comely and beautifull stature. *Mizal.*

68

The powder of the tooth of a Boze mixt To cure the
with the oyle of linsced, doth presently cure the Squinancie.
Squinancie, (which is a paine or swelling in the
throat)

throat) if the grieved place be touched with the end of a feather or pen, smeared with the same mixture. Mizaldus.

69

The outward part of the Throttle, doth sting, prickle or burne, but the inward part (being the iuyce) anointed on the arters, doth mitigate and amend the feauerly heat of the heart, Auicenna, & Arnold. de Villa noua.

70

If the corners of the eyes be anointed with an ointment of Saffron, if after the Throttle doth sauer thereof, the partie is not barren; but apt to haue childzen. Plinie.

71

To make teeth
white.

A medicine made of a little honey and of a cole made of a vine which neuer bare grapes, if the teeth be often rubbed therewith, doth so cleanse them, and make them so white, that they will be iudged to be of Iuoze.

72

The bloud of a white Hen, smeared on a freckled or a spotted face, and thereon suffered to dry, and afterward wiped away, clearly takes away all spots from the same. Mizaldus had this of a certaine Italian.

73

To helpe a
Quartaine
Ague.

Cantharides inapt in a Spiders web, and hanged over one that hath the Quartaine Ague, it is said it cures or deliueres him or her thereof perfectly. Mizaldus.

74

For the Col-

The decoction of Holliocke, with honey &
Butter

Butter being drunke, doth marvellously ease the paine of the Collicke and of the backe. I have proued this to be very excellent & true.

75

A plaister made of the powder of burned Swallowes, and of their nest, doth helpe effectually the swelling of the throat, or the Squinancie.

76

If the pizell of a Bull that is all red, be made in powder, and a dram thereof (that is the weight of lxxij. barley cornes) bee given to a woman in a draught of wine, it will make her loth to haue to do with a man, (As Basilius writes.) And the same powder given in meet medicines to a man, doth contrary stirre and make him lust therein. Marcellus Empericus.

77

If dogs chance to finde a cats skin, they will rub and roule themselves vpon it. And they will doe so likewise where it is buried: they delight so much of the thing dead, which they hated alife. Cardanus.

78

You shall know good and pure Sphure, from sophisticate and naughtie Sphure, if some of it be laid vpon a hot burning iron, and if then it will not be burned, neither any little stone is found therein, then it is pure and perfect. Mizaldus had this out of an old written booke.

79

The white of an egge well & long beaten, mixt with quicke Lime, will loyne surely broken Glasses, and broken earthen cups, & will

will make them hold fast and surely together. But it would bee the better if a little of very old Cheese bee well mixt therewith. This is very true, and pꛛoued.

80

Planten is iudged by Hermes, to be the herbe of Mars, and therefore good against the diseases and paines of the head, because that the signe of Aries, which is one of the houses of Mars, doth gouerne the head. And also Planten is very good against the griefe and diseases of the stones, and the Ulcers of the bladder: and also Gonorrha passio, and Hemorrhoids, because Scorpio the other house of Mars, doth rule that part of the body. Like iudgements may be had of other herbs of the Planets. Mizal.

81

If the right knee of a Bull bee very strait tied, he cannot bull a Cow, although befoꛛe his eyes be alure him thereto with her morning. Mizal.

82

If a married man be let oꛛ hindꛛed through Enchantment, Soꛛerie oꛛ Witchcraft from the act of generation, let him make water thorow his marriage Ring, and he shall bee loosed from the same, and their doings shall haue no further power in him. Guil. Varig-nana, and Arnoldus de Villa noua affirme the same.

83

For the cramp.

Who so vse to rub their fingers betwene their toes of their feet when they goe to bed, especially

pecially when they smell most, and then to smell the same at their nose: it is a perfect remedy to put away the cramp. This was affirmed to me as a tried thing.

84

A candle burning, holden or put to a house or place wherein a peece of Saltpeter is put, the said candle will suddenly be blowne out. And the same candle immediately put to another place wherein is Brimstone, will be light and burne againe, to the great maruell of them that stand by, if they bee ignorant of the secret. Mizaldus. But the snuffe of the candle must not be cleane out.

85

That writings shall not burne in the fire, take very strong Vineger, and the whites of egges, and put them together and put thereto Quicksilver, mixing and stirring the Quicksilver well therein, and with the same mixture anoint Paper three times, and after every time dry the same well: and after that write what yee list on the same paper, and then cast the same writing into the fire it will not burne. This Mizaldus had out of an old booke.

86

Cut or breake a white laase in the midst when it comes hot out of the Oven, and lay it to the eare of such as haue any quicke thing in their head, and it will bring it out, shifting it still with hot bread, untill all the quicke things be come forth. This is proued to be true.

The

87

For the cramp.

The little bone in the knee ioynt of the hinder legge of an Hare doth presently helpe the Cramp, if you touch the grieved place therewith. Often proued.

88

A little pece of the tongue of a For, being moistened and made soft in Vinegar, (if it be drie) draweth out a thorne or any other thing deepe in the flesh, if it be laid vpon the place where it is. It is an excellent and true thing.

89

When the signe of the sixt house is Libra, & Mars in the same house, it signifies griefe, and paines of the eye. Iatromathematica. Guat. Ryff.

90

Iulius Viator a Knight of Rome. (Plinie being the Authoz) who in his childhood had the Droopie, therefore then forbidden of the Physitians to vse moist things, did so overcome nature, through cōtinuance or long vse, that all the time of his life after he liued without drinking any thing.

91

To stanch
bloud.

The three cornered stone of a Carpe, which is to be found in the hinder part of the head, nigh vnto the necke, beaten small, & blowne into the nose, doth stay the bleeding of the nose, by his binding faculty: which may be perceined by the tasting thereof. This hath bene proued, and I know it to be true. Mizaldus.

92

The head of a Cat that is all blacke, burned in

a new pot, and fine ashes or powder made
thereof, and some of the same thrice every
day blowne out of a quill into the eye that
is either webe or pearly, or any other euill
griefe in the same, is a most excellent helpe
and remedy therfore. But if the party, feele
any burning in his or her eye (especially in
the night) let three or foure Daken leaves
steeped or moistned in water, be laid toge-
ther vpon the sore or griened eye, and let the
same be after ward turned and laid on againe.
The Autho^r of this secret, said: that the sight
is restozed with this remedy, after a whole
yeares blindnesse. This was told to Mizal-
lus.

93

That Salt will helpe fecundity, or make
women more apt to bring forth children. It
may be an argument: because of the great
number of Mice and Rats that are wont to
breed in ships of the sea. And because women
that are lovers of Salt and salt meats, are
more prone, and haue more children. Lem-
mings.

94

Asses that are much cumbered with melan-
choly, do gladly eat Citterach, or Scaleferne
that they may mend and helpe the diseases of
the Spleene: Goldfinches Cibright, and
Wipers Fennel, for the mending of their
sight. So Goats by a certaine property of
nature, do hate or cannot abide mans spittle,
nor they will eat any thing whereof man hath
first tasted. But the nature of Lizards is
contrary: for they licke by the same greedily.
Plinius Theophrast. Annibal

95

Annibal made a passage for him & his Soldiers thorow the hard rocks of the Alpes to passe into Italy. For by heating and burning the stones with fire, and sprinkling Vinegar thereon, he made them so soft, that they might fall easily in peeces, and that they might be sooner broken asunder. Titus Livius Plutarchus.

96

Here folloves an excellent remedy for all wounds, and easie to be made. Take grecke Pitch, Brimstone, and white Olibanum, which is a kinde of Frankincense, of all like quantity: let them be stamped and mixed with the whites of Egges, then (the wound being first washt, and the lips thereof well ioyned together) lay the same mixture on a linnen cloth, and apply it to the wound, and tie the same fast on with cloathes, or broad bands: and let it lie so certaine daies unmoved: proued saith Mizaldus.

97

White Lillies will wax red, as Florentius hath taught: if warily and diligently you open the clefts of the roots, & fill the same with any red colour: & so then set the same in a fat dunged earth. Mizal.

98

Women that vse to lie and sleepe on their right side, seldome or neuer bring forth any wench. Rasis writes this.

99

Whosoener is anointed for the Neapolitano disease (commonly called the French-pox)

if he hold in his mouth a King of gold, or else another piece of gold, and rowles the same about his mouth with his tongue, the Quick Silver that is in his body by the meanes of the ointment, is drawne of the said gold, and is so wrapt about the said ring or gold, that when the same is taken out of his mouth, it shall seeme as though it were all silver. And the same King or other gold will not be restored to his former brightnesse or colour except it be put into the fire. Lemnius.

Snailles without their shels, or otherwise with their shels stamped and mixed sometimes with Chesey or rennet, doe draw out thornes, or any other thing out of the flesh though neuer so deepe, if they bee applied to the place. And also being laid to the belly of them that haue the dropsie, they suck out the water. But the same must not be losed from the belly, untill all the humors or water be sweat forth or else the same plasser of Snailles doth fall away of himselfe. Iacob Hoellerius.

The end of the first Booke.

The second Booke.

When the Moone is in Coniunction with the Sunne, or in any euill aspect with him, and in any Angle,

and beholden of euill Planets with an euill aspect, in any bodie's nativity. It signifies that the child then borne, shall haue inseparable diseases & griefes in the eyes. Iatromat. Guat. H. K. yf. Argent.

It is manifest by experience, that the seuen h. Galecthid by tust order (neuer a Gille or Wench being borne betwene,) doth heale only with touching, (thzough a naturall gift,) the Kings Cuill: which is a speciall gift of God, given to Kings or Quenes, As daily experience doth witnesse.

Erasistratus a Phisician, did perceiue by the feeling of the pulse, that Antiochus the sonne of King Seleucus, did so pine for the loue of Stratonice his mother in law, that vnlesse he might haue his desire, with the good will and pardon of his Father, he would dye. These are the Autoz thereof, Valerius Maximus, and Galenus. Which also by the like, did know that Iust. the Wife of Boetius, a Counsellor of Rome, did languish for the loue of one Pilas dauncing in the Theater. Mizaldus.

Celendine with the hart of a Wont or a shouldwarp, laid vnder the head of one that is grievously sicke, if he be in danger of death, immediatly he will cry with a loud voice, or sing: if not, he will weepe. Mizaldus.

The iuice of Henbane, mixt with the blood

blood of an Hare, and sed within the skin of a Hare, it is said that all the Hares will gather together, which be within that trace where it is buried. As the Patrie of a Witch will gather Dogs together. This was affirmed for trueth to Mizaldus.

6

Many women with child of the sudden or unloked for, meeting, or sudden seeing of an Hare, or for the desire or longing to eat of the same, doe bring forth Childzen with a cloven ouerlip, and forked wise called an Hare lip. Daily experience confirms it. Mizaldus.

7

That disease or sicknesse will be great which takes one when the Moone is in that signe, wherein an euill Planet was in the time of his birth, either in a quartile or opposite aspect: and if an euill Planet doth then behold her, it will be very perillous. But then if the Moone be in a place where a good Planet was in the time of the birth, that sicknes will be without any danger. Hermet Trismegistus, Ptolomeus, and Claudius Galenus Authors.

8

An Egge laid in Strong Vineger three dayes or a little longer: it makes the shell thereof so tender and soft, that one may draw it thoro a Ring. Cast the same into warme water, and let it lye therein, and it will be hard againe. Mizaldus.

9

A skint lye in Vineger the space of

seven

seven dayes : may bee resolved into powder by rubbing betwene the fingers. Therefore it is no maruell though Anniball did dissolve the stones of the Alpes with Vineger. Mizaldus.

10

Water wherein the leaves and seeds of Hempe is sodden : being cast or sprinkled on the earth will make the wormes to come out of the ground if any be there. Mizaldus.

11

Take the oyle of Tartar, made of the Lees of excellent wine, it doth take the spots from yron, the yron being clenfed from all rustinesse, and doth make him of an excellent brightnesse : if the yron be rubbed therewith. Mizaldus.

12

For the Gout.

The root of Henbane stamped, and applied warme to the paine of the Gout of the feet or Siatica. It is said that it helps marvellously, because the herb belongs to Jupiter, which is only Lord of Sagitary, which governes the huckle-bone. And of Pisces which challengeth the feet. Mizaldus had this out of an old booke of secrets.

13

To keepe Inke from freezing.

If some drops of Aqua vitæ, be mixt with writing inke, the same inke will never be frozen. proued.

14

Whosoever is apt to any thing : hath certainly that Starre or Planet, by whom that thing

thing is signified very strong in his birth. Mizaldus. As thus for example (I may say by the way.) He that is apt to martiall feats, or warlike affaires, hath undoubtedly Mars strong in his birth. And whosoever is apt or enclined to planting, drawing, writing, ciphering, or to the Science of Arithmetike, or to any witty or notable inventions, without all doubt hath Mercurie very strong in his birth, which by daily proofe is infallible. And so you may know of the rest.

The wood of the Sicanore tree, is neuer dry in the ayre or hye ground, and in the bankes of Riuer, and where waters run ouer, it dyes very quickly. Mizaldus.

The soles of the feet anointed with the fat of a Doxmouse doth procure sleepe, As Aecius doth say.

They will haue paines in the stomack, or be weake stomack, in whose Natiuities, Mars and Saturne are in the sixth house: or in the twelfth house, infortunating the Moone, or the Lord of the Ascendent: especially if the signe of the sixth house be Cancer, Iacromach. Guar. Ryff.

This following is an excellent remedy for them that be broken bellied or bursten. Take nine red Snayles, and put them betwene two Tile stones, so that they slide not away,

and dry them in an Ouen, so that you make them in powder: then giue to the diseased the powder of one of them in white wine every other day in the morning, till all bee done, which will be in eightene dayes. The party must take it fasting, and neither eat nor drinke of two houres after. And if the disease bee so long rooted that these nine times will not suffice, then begin immediately againe with other nine Snayles, and doe as before is declared in all points. I had this out of an old Booke wherein was many Secrets, and I heard one affirme it to bee a true and tryed thing.

To make
Hennes lay.

19
Hempe seed giuen to Hens in winter, will make them lay Eggs apace. Candanus.

20
The Oyle of Tartar, doth take away cleane all spots, freckles, and filthy wheales, of the face, chin or forehead, with his cleansing strength. This is proued.

21
When thou wilt driue away Flies from any place, that there shall none be seene there againe, make the image of a Flie in the stone of a King: or as my booke saith Mizaldus in a plate of Masse or Copper, or of Sinne, make the image of a Fly, of a Spyder, or of a Serpent, the second face of Pisces, then ascending. And whiles you are making and graving of them, say: This is the image which doth cleane rid all Flies for euer. Then bury

the same in the midst of the house, or hang it in any place of the house, (but if thou hast foure such plates, and bury or hang them in foure corners of the house, or hide them within the walles, that no body take them away, it were far better.) But this laying of them must be when the first face of Taurus doth ascend. And so no Fly will come in there, nor tarry there. Prolomic saith, that hee saw the triall hereof in the house of King Agebaru, who was very wise, and was marvellous expert in naturall Magicke, in whose Palace or place, there was neither Flye nor any other hurting worme. And that I might search it out saith he, I brought in thither live Flyes, which presently died. M zaldus.

22

Six or seven whites of eggs put into troubled or thicke Wine, and the same being well moued and stirred with a sticke makes the Wine faire and cleere.

23

It is dangerous to strike: especially, to cut that part of the body, when the Moone is in that signe that governs the same: as daily experience sheweth by many, and a thing euery where feared and doubted, through the dangers that followes thereof. And it was credibly told me, that one that was by chance prickt in the finger with a thorne, the Moone in Gemini, died without any remedy thereof. And I knew a tall man and a scoute, that in fighting had a little cut with a sword vnder

the

the ancle, as it seemed to me, seeing the same, a thing of small harme, yet notwithstanding, he dyed within halfe an houre after the stroke was giuen. This may bee verified by many examples. So that by this and by many other things, it is manifest that the Moone and other Celestiall bodies, haue marvellous power in our earthly bodies, As in this Booke and in diuers and many places, the same is manifest.

24

If a Kat, Mouse, or Weasell, or any other thing, suddenly leap or fall on the body of a woman with child: or else any Cherries or a cluster of Grapes, or other thing whatsoever chance to fall or hit any part of her body, by and by it happens that the child is marked with some speciall note or marke on that part, whercon they did fall or hit: (except haply the woman on whose body the same did chance,) wipe whitly her hand suddenly the part or member therewith touched, and lay her said hand on some other part further of. Lemnius. There are few women but knowe this to bee true, and many haue found it to true. As two or three strange examples in this booke doe shew most wonderfully.

25

Burning water called Aqua vitæ, is of a marvellous force, in preserving of things and keeping them from putrifying. If or flesh or meates whatsoever moistened therewith, will be safe from corruption and wormes.

26

If young beastes eat of the leaues of an Iuie tree, they dye. But if they that chaw the cud doe eat thereof, they feele no harme. This is the opinion of Theophrastus. But Plinie doeth ascribe it to the Ashtree. But the likelihood and neerenes of the words might deceiue him. For the Ashtree in the Greeke tongue is Millean, and the Iuie tree is Millon. Mizaldus.

27

A marvellous matter, and a thing worthy to be remembred is written by Aelianus, that a great mighty Wolfe did come to a schole, and did snatch the writing Tables out of the hands of a boy, called Gelon of Syracuse. Whereat the said child Gelon, rising from his seat, did diligently and sharply without any feare follow the said wild beast, earnestly to plucke the said Tables from his mouth. But after that Gelon was out of the schole, the same with a sudden ruine fell vpon the rest of the schollers, and killed, and oppressed with the Scholemaster, aboue a hundred boyes. Only Gelon by Gods prouidence, of all his fel- lowes remaining alieue. And because he was not killed of the Wolfe, but rather reserued, it cannot bee without great admirations, partly for shewing his Kingdome and rule, and partly that he was preserued from so imminent a perill.

28

Whosoever will preserue Chesnuts, and keepe them safe and sound, let them lay and
m

mix them with Walnuts: for they will drinke vp and consume such humors whereby they corrupt. And they will not suffer them to wet mouldy. Mizaldus.

29

Knottgrasse is thought to be the herb of the Sun, wherupon it helps greatly all the diseases of the heart, & the mouth of the Stomacke. Whereof Leo the Lyon is Governour, which is the house of the Sunne. And it is very good against the great griefes of the backe, the Stone and the Collicke, by drinking of it, or by infection. It was affirmed to Mizaldus, that it was found true by experience.

30

A herb called Houndstonge, toynd with the Patric of a Bitch, being so tyed to the necke of a Dog, that he cannot get it away: you shall see him turne about so long, that he will fall downe and seeme to bee halfe dead. Albertus.

31

When the Scythians were constrained to sustaine hunger for any certaine matter of urgent cause: they girded in their bellies with broad bands that no emptinesse left in their belly or guts, their hunger might the lesse grieue them. For through the hard binding in of the belly, hunger is the more tolerable. Whereupon it is sene, that they that eat much, do lose or vnbutton their doublets, and lose their garters. Phauorinus.

32

The Elephant seeing a Ram is by and by tame,

same, and leaues his fiercenesse. With which
policy the Romanes caused the Elephants of
King Pyrchus to returne and goe backward.
And so the Romanes obtained a worthy vi-
ctory. Mizaldus.

The paring of an Apple cut something
thicke, the inside whereof laid to hot burning
or running eyes, at night when the party goes
to bed, and tied or bound to the same, doeth
help the same very speedily, and contrary to
expectation. An excellent secret.

A certaine Priest hauing a loving Dog,
was killed for his money, and throwne among
bushes or some other priuy place. Which dog
so mourned for his said Master, that he would
not depart from him, but howled: so that the
dead body was found. Which dead body was
brought afore certaine men to be viewed, to
which place diuers people resorted. Amongst
whom the murderer most needs shew him-
selfe (lamenting outwardly the matter, with
the rest of the standers by, as though hee had
bene as guiltlesse as the rest,) whom when
the said Dog perceiued, he barked, and did run
at him fiercely, and by no meanes would
leave his barking, howling and running at
him, and following after him, and at none
other: shewing (in his manner) that that was
he that killed his Master. Whereupon being
suspected hee was examined, who forthwith
confessed his wicked fact, and therefore was
executed.

erecuted. Saint Austine affirmes this, as I doe remember.

35

If both the lights, (that is to say, the Sun and the Moone) bee in the firth house infortunate, they that bee then bozne without doubt will be blind. And if but one of them be there and infortunate, then the child will be blind but of one eye. And likewise it will be, if either the said lightes be Lord of the firth house infortunate. And vniuersally, their eyes cannot escape great hurt, in whose Natiuity the said lightes are impedit. larro.

36

To ease the
Gout.

This following will presently ease the paines of the Gout, Fry out the greace of Shoemakers spetches, or peeces of leather: and lay some of it vpon a browne paper, warming it a little at the fire: then apply the same to the grieve, and it will take away the paines in one night. I had this of them that haue proued it often to be true.

37

If Sheepe chance to eat of an herb called Knotgrasse, it will make their bellies swell: and they will auoid out of their mouthes a thin stinking froth, therefore they must be let blood vnder the taile next to the buttocke. Columella.

38

There is many doe things in their sleepe, that they that be awake vse to doe. For they will walke about the house and chamber, and will

will go to other folkes beds, and dare doe any thing without feare. Whereof there are many daily examples. But one among all the rest, (which was credible told me) was marvellous strange, and almost incredible. Which was: that two men lying in bed together, the one of them being fast asleep, toke the keys and unlocked the doores, and the gate of the house, and so toke his bow and arrows, and went to a wood or chase about a mile from thence, and killed a Bucke or a Doe, and then did couer and hide the same in the wood: and then came home againe, unlocking & locking the gates and doores againe and laid the keyes where he had them, and so went to bed. The other man that lay with him being awake, followed him and did see all that hee did. But he would not goe to bed, but staid a while in another place, to see the end thereof. And as soone as the other was in his bed, he toke his dagger, stabbing and thrusting therewith in the bed, where the other man did lye, and by and by after awaking, said: alas what haue I done, I haue killed him. The other answered, nay, I am not kild yet, thanks be to God. Then said he: for I was a dreamed that I killed a Bucke in such a place, and that thou didst see me where I did kill him, & hide him: and thinking thou wouldst bewray me, I thought to kill thee. But I am glad said hee, that it was but a Dreame. Then the other said, if it where a dreame thy dreame is then true. For thou hast perfozmed all thy dreame,
except

except the killing of me, which hee would not
believe untill the next day: when he that he
with him carried him to the place where he
himselfe told that hee did hide the said Bucke.
Where indeed they found the Bucke killed as
he before told in his dreame. A marvellous
matter if it were true.

39 The Gyckes and Romanes did keepe
snow till Summer in Caves of the earth, re-
covered with Oken bowes or chaffe. Which
made Saint Austine say, who gaue chaffe such
a cold strength to keepe and preserve snow,
or such a hot strength, to heat and ripen
ripe apples.

40 Wine will bee pleasant in taste and in so-
uour and colour: it will much please thee, if
an Orange, or a Lemon (stucke round about
with Cloones) bee hanged within the vessel
that it touch not the Wine. And so the Wine
will be preserved from soyliness and euill so-
nor. Mizaldus.

41 They will haue paines or diseases in their
Liver, in whose Planety Iupiter is Lord of
the sixth house, being euill aspected of an in-
fortunate Planet. Iarromach.

42 If Well Snayles be rolled and dried at the
fire or in an Oven, and made in powder, and
a spoonfull therof drunke in Ale at one time,
and so taken nine or ten dayes together: it

both perfectly helpe and cure the black Jamies.
Proved. 43

If you stamp earth wormes, and then
raine them thorow cloth, then put to the
same as much of the oile of Raidish roots,
and betwene the beating or framing of
swordes, knives, or dagger, when they be hot,
you doe quench them twice or thrise therein,
the same shall cut yron after, as though it
were lead. This Mizaldus had of a Physician
that was cunning in that art.

44

Stinking and corrupt Wine will be mar-
vellously mended, if according to the bignesse
of the vessel, a sufficient quantity of cleane
wheate in a bag bee hanged in the said vessel,
and after be taken out of the same. For what-
soever is uncleane, or naught in the wine, the
wheate will draw the same to it, and so will
leave the wine pure and cleare. Pistorius.

45

The uttermost or last toynt of the tayle of
a young whelp, after hee is forty dayes old,
being withen off: the same Dog will neuer
be mad. Besides that his tayle will be thereby
of a comely length. Mizaldus.

46

If you bore holes in Bay berries, and put
into every hole the seedes of Artichokes, and
wrap them with dung, and so put them into
the earth, thou shalt have so sweet and plea-
sant smelling Artichokes, that nothing can
be of a more sweet and pleasant smell. Varro.
the

the same will happen, if you doe steepe seedes
thre dayes in sweet smelling water. Mizal-
dus.

47

Butter, Aqua vita, and Beasts gall, of each
a like quantity mixt together. And any a-
or sick annointed therewith something bet-
euery morning, and euening, for seven or
eight dayes, doeth perfectly helpe the same
Proved.

48

All Wheate that is sowne in continual
moyst ground, after the third sowing, will be-
come the purest Wheate, and make the finest
and best bread that can be made. Collumella

49

Galen saith, that he knew certaine men in
his time, that gave the powder of mans bones
burned, to them that had the falling sicknesse:
they not knowing of it, least their minds
should stand against the medicine, and many
was cured with the same. Celsus hath pro-
ved it with the scull.

50

If the little Perue vnder a welps tongue
(commonly called the greedy worme) bee ta-
ken away, it keepes the same safe after from
being mad: and he will not bee giuen so much
to barking after. And also it is thought they
will not be giuen to greedinesse after.

51

If you prick the head of a Leake, with
the edge of a sick sharped, and put within the
same, the seeds of Rape, or of Cucumbers, the

said

said Leekes head will so swell: that it will
seeme monstrous.

52

Acites, called the Eagles Stone, tyed to the
left arme or side: it brings this benefit to wo-
men with childe, that they shall not be delin-
ed before their time. Besides that, it brings
loue betwene the man and the wife. And if a
woman haue a painefull trauaile in the birth
of her Childe, this Stone tyed to her thigh,
brings an easie and light birth: but you must
take it away quickly after the birth. The
same Stone, as the Caldeans report, if it bee
mixt with meats encrenomed: it forbids or
lets that the same meat be swallowed downe.
Euax. & Alb.

The people of Attomores (as Plinie re-
ports) haue no mouth: and are clad with a
woolly mosse growing in India, and liue onely
with smelling of Odours at their Nose of
Lilies, and of flowers and Apples that grow
in the woods: which they carry with them in
their long iournies to sustaine and nourish
them withall, lest they should want thereof
to smell.

The powder of Stone Pitch, drunke in
small drinke once every day, for the space of
four or five daies, is a very good remedy for
them that are bruised through falling, or other
wayes.

55

When the Sunne is in the day time, and
the

the Moone in the night, in a Patiuitie, and is corporally coniunct with any euill Planet: the child that is then borne will be blind. And if this be in an Angle, or if the Lord of the Ascendent be with them, then they will be blind in their youth. And if the said light so infortunate be not in an Angle, nor with the Lord of the Ascendent, then they will be blind in their age. Iacromath. Guai. Ryff.

Three Payles made in the bigill of the Patiuitie of Saint Iohn Baptist, called Pilsener Cue, and driuen in so deep, that they cannot be scene, in the place where the party doeth fall that hath the falling sicknesse, and naming the said parties name while it is doing, do driue away the disease quite. Which Mizaldus writes of the report of one that proued it.

If you will presently turne Wine into Vineger, call thereto Salt with Pepper, mixt with solye lemon, and it will performe it quickly. Mizaldus.

The root of Meruaine hanged at the necke of such as haue the Kings Cuill: it brings a maruellous and an vn hoped help. Which is Venus herb, that hath power of the neck: because of Taurus the Bull, being her house. Mizaldus.

Whosoever falls sicke in that peere where

in there is an Eclipse, and the Signifiers of the said Eclipse bee in the Ascendent of the Natiuity of him that so fallcs sick, or in the Ascendent of his Reuolution, or in the place of his Birth, or of the Signifier of his life, That disease then taken, will bee very perious and deadly. Mizaldus.

60

Geese, Duckes, and other water Fowles, helps their diseases with wall Sage, Venues with Withwind, Geese with Baritch, the Cranes with Squinant, the Panther with mans dung, the Bores with Iup, the Hartes with Arthechokes, the Dogs with grasse. Also Plinie saith, that the smell of Crabbes will kill Bees, especially, if one seth them npe vnto their Hives. For they abhor stinking smells. Therefore they follow them fiercely that smell of stinking smells.

61

If Children eat Rattins fasting, that haue wormes without any other meat, it will kill and auoid the wormes. For as bitter things are noysome vnto them, euen so is sweet things. For with the oft eating of sweet things, it makes them to swell and burst.

To kill worms
in children.

62

If the tender hornes of young Buckes, that is couered with a thin hairy skin, be cut in peeces, and then put into a new pot well covered, and set in an Ouen or other place that is hot, whereby the same may bee made into powder, and some of the same given with

D 2

Pepper

Pepper and Myrre, to them that are tormented with the Collicke, in good wine: it will helpe them marue'ously of the same disease. Scribonius Largus.

Wellitory of the wall stamped, and so layd to the Cods, and vnder the Pauell. And so vsed foure or fve times, helpes the Collicke and the paines of the Bladder and Cods. A thing often proued.

They will bee diseased in the Splene, in whose nativity the Moone is Lady of the sixth house, being infortunate of Saturne. Or if the Lord of the Ascendent bee infortunate in the seventh house: or if Saturne bee Lord of the Ascendent, and infortunate of Mars: or if Saturne bee infortunate by any meanes vnder the earth. Iatromach. Quat. Ryff.

65
Gordes, Pearces, Apples, Quinces, Cytrons, Wardens, or such like fruit: whereon you desire to haue some pretty, or other forme on the out side. If when they haue call the flowers, and begins to haue any forme or proportion, enclose them with in some wood, or other thing of stone, or of any other thing, and within of what forme you list, and tye the same fast about the said fruit. But make not the said instrument on the inside bigger than the fruit will bee within it. And when you thinke that the fruit is full ripe, take the same with the fruit in it from the tree, and the fruit

fruit will be of that fashion and forme as you desire. Mizaldus.

66

It is said that Alphons King of Castile, gaue to certaine Mathematicians a hundreth thousand pecces of gold: which were called or sent for out of Araby, Affricke, or other places for the making and framing of the Astronimicall Tables (which shewes the continuall course and place of the Starres and Planets) which worke is to bee had euery where through his great liberality, to his perpetuall praise.

67

Galbanum made softer, and spread upon a linnen cloth, and so applyed and laid upon a plague soze: if the disease bee curable, it will so stick and cleaue to the same, that it cannot be pluckt away: vnlesse it bring away the root of the soze with it. But if the disease bee incurable, it will not cleaue. Arnold de Villanova.

68

The little Sparrow hath a strength and vertue worthy of great maruell. For if the Sparrow bee condite or well powdered with salt and eaten raw, it doeth expell and drine forth the stone by the vrine, and cures the disease so perfectly: that the same shall neuer breed againe: The Sparowes may be condite bere well, if when their fathers be pluckt off: that then they bee powdered and couered well with salt, and so dyed and eaten: if you haue many Sparrows, they may be sodden as

other birds be. And also they may be burned in a pot close covered with the feathers and all: and the powder of one of them so burned with a little Pepper and Cinamon, may be given to them that are grieved with the Stone. There be which condite them (their feathers being pluckt off alive) with Salt, which is better. Some doe eat them roasted whole, so that they cast nothing away of them but their feathers. They that will know more hereof, let them take counsell of Aelius and Paulus Egeneta, Mizaldus.

69

To make ones
hands white.

If any will make their hands white, let them mix the dung of Sparrowes in warme water, and wash them therewith, or let them seeth the rootes of Pettles in that water, and therewith wash their hands.

70

Aelius writes, that the quilles or penes of an Eagle, mixt with the quilles or penes of other Fowles or Birdes, doth consume or waste them with their odour, smell or arte.

71

To help the
rednesse of
the face.

The rootes of Lillies sodden in water, doeth take away the rednesse of the face: if certaine mornings and evenings, the same be washed and rubbed therewith. This hath bene often proved.

72

Beasts that be stubborne or wild, and also Horses, that will wince or kick, or otherwise be unruly, will suffer themselves to be dress-

else to bee shod, If you put into one of their eares a little round Flint stone, and then hold the eare hard with your hand, and it will make them quiet, though they be fierce. But if you put into either eare one, you shall haue them as mild as a Sheepe. Mizaldus had this as proued, of one of the King of Nauarres Stable.

73

Any Stones will easily be made soft, if you lay them all night in the hot blood of an Ore, the fat of a weather and strong Vineger mixt together. Iohan. Baptista porta, de Magia Naturali. As Mizaldus writs.

74

Apples that are frozen, if they bee put or cast into cold water and suffered to lye therein a while, will come to their nature againe, for thereby all their frozen congealing will be resolved. Lemnius.

75

When you see the Bulberry tree begin to bud, then thinke that the cheefe cold is past. Plinius as Mizaldus affirimes.

76

To separate gold from siluer, doe thus: Anoint the siluer that is gilded with the Oyle of Linseede, and sprinkle thereon the powder of Koch Allom, and salt Armoniack mixt together, which being well heated in the fier, quench in water: and the separate gold will remaine therein. Mizaldus had this of a cunning Goldsmith.

77

A Greene Jasper Stone hanged at the necke,
doeth helpe and strengthen the stomacke, and
the mouth of the stomacke very well. Which
Galen affirmes by the report of Mizaldus.
If they bee hanged like a chaine about the
neck: so that the same stones doe touch the
mouth of the stomacke.

78

If the head of a Wolfe bee hanged in a
Dowe house, neither Cats, Welsels, nor any
thing that will hurt Pigeons, will enter there-
in. Rasis & Albertus.

79

They are like to haue paines or diseases
in the Lightes, or Linges, or will haue the
Tisick, or be short breathed, that haue in their
Nativity the Moone in the Angle of the earth,
(which is the fourth house) in coniunction
with Mars or Saturne, or is infortunate by
them. And likewise if Venus bee the Lady of
the sixth house, and infortunate in a fiery signe.
Iatro-math. Guat. Ryff.

80

To help Ir-
chings or scabs.

If you stampe Bariffe a little, and lay it in
faire spring water for the space of 24
howers, and then wash any sore or scabby
place therewith, it will heale it wonderfully.
This is proued true.

A precious and a proued Medicine, for the
Stones. Soeth in white Wine, Tyne and
Barcelly very well, then straine it, and im-
god

draught thereof, haue a spoonfull of white
sope, and giue it to them that are grieved
with the stone, and it will make them make
water with speed.

82

The great number of Spiders doe fore-
shew that the Summer following will be pe-
stiferous and plague. M. zaldus.

83

There were sene two Brethren at one
birth in Austria, that if they did set the sides of
their bodies towards gates or doores that
were lockt, the locks would then open. Iohan-
nes Langius.

84

Cardus Benedictus stamped, and then
well sodden with selwet or Swines grease,
wine and Wheate flour, untill it bee like
an oyntment, is an excellent medicine for
sores and blcers whatsoever. Yea, though the
bones therewith be bare, but you must anoint
the sores twice every day, washing first the
corruption from the sores with white wine.
Arnoldus.

85

Saint Austine reports, that hee did heare,
whiles hee trauelled in Italy, that certaine
women were transformed into young beasts
of certaine travellers, by the eating of cheese,
that they might carry their burthens.

86

Take one handfull of Mugwort, and seth
it in sweet Oyle of oliffe, untill the third part of
the Oyle be consumed, then anoint therewith
any part that is tormented or pained with
the

A present ease
against the
Gout.

the Gout, and the paine thereof will be quickly gone or put away. This is an experiment of a Kings Surgeon, against the Gout of the feet and the hands. Mizaldus.

87

It is found by obseruation, that Rats and Dormise, will forsake old and ruinous houses, three moneths before they fall, for they perceiue by an instinct of nature, that the ioynts and fastning together of the posts and timber of the houses, by little and little will be loosed, and so thereby that all will fall to the ground. Plinius, & Lemnius.

88

To cease bleeding at the nose.

If one bleed on the right side of the nose, bow and presse hard the parties right little finger that bleeds, if on the left side, then the little finger in like case, for therewith the bleeding will cease. This is a common and proued remedy. Mizaldus.

89

If you giue halfe a scruple (which is the weight of 12. Barly cornes) of pure Currall, made first in fine powder, with the nurse milke, to a childe that is newly borne, before it taste any other thing, the same child will neuer haue the falling sicknesse. Arnoldus de Villa noua.

90

One Baldus of Trydent Doctor of both Lawes, as hee was playing with a little Whelp of his owne, the same did bite him a little in the nether lip, who being ignorant that

that his said Dog was infected with mad-
ness: hee himselfe within foure moneths af-
ter, became mad, and at the last being past re-
medy did dye miserably. Andreas Mathcolius,
in diascoridem, which let them marke and
consider that haue such pleasure in little pup-
pets. Mizaldus.

91

Whosoever is tormented with the Sciati-
ca, or the Goute, let them take an herb called
Speregrasse, and stampe it and lay a little
thereof vpon the grieve, but put vpon it a
Cockle or a Walnut shell, and tye something
on it, that the herb bee not remoued, & within
fir or eight houres at the most, it will make a
great blister on the same place. Then lay a
Clot leafe, or else a Wort leafe on the same,
but first let the water out of the blister with
a pin, and it will draw out all the water that
causeth the paine or grieve, This helpt one
that was pained therewith twenty yeeres.

92

Roertius after Oppianum doth affirme, that
Belles couered with the skin of a Wolfe, doe
drowne the sound of other Belles that are co-
uered with the skin of a Lambe.

93

Put two or moe quicke Mice in a long or
deepe Earthen pot, and set the same nye vnto
a fire made of Ash wood, and when the pot be-
gins to wer hot, the mice therein will cherpe
or make a noise, whereat all the mice that are
nye them will run towards them, and so will
leap

For the Gout.

leap into the fire, as though they should come to help their poore imprisoned friends and neighbours. The cause whereof Mizaldus ascribes to the smoke of the Ash wood.

94

To keepe
Clothes from
Mothes.

If you seeth the dregs of mather, or some of Oyle to the halfe, and therewith annoint the bottome, corners, and feet of any Chest or Presse, the clothes, that you lay therein, shall neuer be hurt with Mothes. So that it be dry before you put therein your clothes. M. Varro. and Cato.

95

If one aske the Astrologian which part of his life is like to be the most fortunate? Let him giue the first quarter of his life to the Ascendent, the second quarter of his life to the tenth house, the third quarter to the seventh house, and the fourth part of his life, to the fourth house: And marke in which of them there is fortunate Planets, and the part fortune, and the none free from infortunate Planets, and not combust: Judge that, that part of the life is or will be most fortunate. Haly Abenragel.

96

If you would not haue haire to grow, pluck them first up by the roots, then vse to rub the same place with Aqua fortis diuers times, a little at one, and it wil stay the haire from growing there any more. A woman told me this for a great secret.

97

Make a Plaster of Potters clay mixt with
Wineger,

Wineger, and the white of an Eg, and apply it to the Cods of him that bleeds at the Nose, and straightway his bleeding will stay or cease. This is a sure proued medicine.

98

Giue to a woman, that suspects her selfe, to bee with child, at night when she goes to bed, a clove of Garlick to eat, and if she feele any sauiour thereof in the morning when shee riseth, then she is not with child: If she feele no sauiour thereof, then shee is with child. This I had out of an old written booke.

99

They will haue weake or feeble hearts, or will bee much giuen to swooning, in whose nativity the Sun is Lord of the Arth house, or Lord of the part of infirmity, being impedit, or infortunat. Iacromath. Guat. Ryff.

100

An excellent & approued thing to make them slender, that are grosse: Let them eat three or foure cloues of garlick, with as much of bread and butter every morning and evening, first and last, neither eating nor drinkeing of three or foure houres after their taking of it in the morning, for the space of fourtene dayes at the least, and drinke every day three draughts of the decoction of Fennell, that is, of the water wherein Fennell is sod, and well strained, 14. dayes at the least, at morning, none & night. I knew a man that was marvellous grosse, & could not goe a quarter of a mile but was enforced to rest him a dosen times at the least,

To make a grosse body slender.

least, that with this medicine take away his
grossenesse, and after could tourney very well
on foote.

The end of the second Booke.

The third Booke.

Fresh Eggs laid in the evening, in strong
and tart Vineger, and taken out of the
same the next morning, so that you per-
ceiue their Shells therewith to bee some-
thing soft, else let them lye longer therein,
and then put or thrust them downe into the
throat of a Horse that hath the cough, his
tongue being holden all that while out of his
mouth, will helpe him perfectly of the saue.

The Turtle Doves haue such a loue one
to another (being makes) that when one of
them is dead, the other will neuer after haue
any other make. Aristo.

If one aske Astrologian, which part of the
Land or Country is best for him. Or if one
would go out of the place he dwells in to dwell
in another, and doth aske in what quarter or
part were best for him to goe: Parke in
what part of the Heauens the good Planets
be, from his ascendent, and iudge that, that
part where they are found is best for him:
but consider that from the degré ascending,
to

to the beginning of the tenth house, is for the East part, and from the Culpe of the tenth house, to the beginning of the seventh house, is for the South part: and from the Culpe of the seventh house, to the beginning of the fourth house is for the West part: and from the Culpe, or beginning of the fourth house, to the Culpe of the ascendent, is for the North part. Haly Abenragel. And as these quarters and parts are good to remoue vnto, where the good Planets are placed: euen so these quarters where euill Planets are placed, are euill to dwell in.

4

A certaine woman, a Florentine, was so pulled and grypped in her stomacke with such torments, that no Physician could helpe, which woman of a sudden, did vomit long and crooked nayles, needles of brasse, with war, and lumpes of haire, and at last shee auoided out of her mouth, a great fleshy peece, such a one as a Giant could not swallow. The Author heresof is Beniuenius de admirandis morborum causis. But he saith, that the said woman was possesse of a wicked spirit. Mizaldus. (Which I beleue was done by the Demill.)

5

Plinie reports, that men in ancient time, did fasten vpon the gates of their Colonies, the heads of Colubres: thereby to put away witchery, sozcery, or enchantment. Which many Hunters obserues, or doe at this day, but to what vse they know not.

A

6

A Houle or Mount enclosed in an earthen pot, if you set then the powder of Brimstone on fire, she will call other Houles or Mounts to helpe her, with a very mourning voice. Mizaldus.

7

If you take an Oake apple from an Oake tree, and open the same, you shall finde a little worme therein, which if it doth liue away, it signifies warres: if it creepe, it betokene scarcenesse of Coine: if it run about, then it foreshewes the Plague. This is the Corners mans Astrology, which they haue long obserued for truth. Mizaldus.

8

If a man be sick, marke his eyes when he slepeth, for if any white thing appeare betwixt the eye-lids, and the Patient haue no great lar, nor receiued any purgation before, it is a terrible & deadly signe. Aphor. Hippo.

9

Whosoever is troubled with the Cough, or shortnes of breath, let the drink a good draught something warmed of this following, thrice every day first and last, and one houre after dinner, for the space of seuen or eight dayes, and it will helpe them (God willing) for it is an excellent and often proued thing: Take of the rootes of Euulacampane, cut in small peeces, of Hyssop and Penirvall, and also of good scraped Liquorice, of each two handfulls, seeth them all in a gallon of pure and faire water, untill the water come to one pottell, then

then straine it well, and keepe it in a cleane
vessel, close stopp'd or covered, and so use it.

IO

Sope mixt with a little Salt, helpeth per-
fectly a fellon, vncome, or other soze or swolne
finger, with speed. I know that this hath bene
well proued.

II

The white of an Eg well beaten and mix-
ed with the powder of Masticke, helps chapt
hands, if they be anointed therewith.

12

Houfear, any manner of way ministred
to horses, brings this helpe vnto them, that
they cannot bee hurt whiles the smith is shou-
ing of them, therefore it is called of many,
Herba clauorum, The herb of nayles. Mizal-
dus.

13

If a Fir tree be touched, withered or bur-
ned with Lightning, it signifies that the Pa-
ster or Mistresse thereof shall shortly dye.
Serinus.

14

Galen saith, that he hath found by experien-
ces, (following the opinions of many) when
any shall fall sick, and the Moone then bee in
the signe wherein a good Starre (or Planet)
was found in the time of his birth, without
doubt he shall escape from such sicknesse: If in
the place of an euill Star (or Planet) he will
not escape. Iohannes Taynier.

15

Soeth the leaues of an Oake, and the mid-
dle rinde thereof in water, and wash the head

that is soze, or full of pustules therewith, and it will helpe it presently. This hath bene oft pproved.

16
Ganivetus saith, that in the yere of our Lord 1418. the 24. day of August, before foure a clock at afternone, in the holper of Saturne, a certaine Priest called Iohannes Morterius, did aske him for a certaine brother of his, which was sick: What should bee the end of his disease, death or health? Whoster hee had erected the celestiall figure therefoze, espying Mars within one degree of the ascendent in a moveable signe, beholding also the part fortune of a quartile aspect, with divers other testimonies, vnil signes. And also Mercurie being the Lord of the house of that Moone, in the 8. house, both retrograde and combust, Judged that the party would bee mad, and so dye within a day after, which the messenger did declare vnto his friends, and to the master of him that was sicke, being his brother. Which happened so. For about foure of the cloke the next morning, he was so feanticke, that hee had like to haue killed his Master and others: but they were preserved through Gods speciall gift. And after, being close in a Chamber, did breake a post, and so cast himselfe headlong downe, and dyed.

17
The root of Welletter of Spaine, chewed betwene the teeth a good while, will purge the head and gums very wel, and fasten the teeth.

So that it will helpe the headache and toothache, if it be vsed foure or fve times in a day, two or thre dayes together. It is very true and often proued.

18

Take that, that is shorne from Scarlet, into powder by drying it at the fire, or in an oven, and then geve it to the party that hath the bloudy flux to drinke, halfe a spoonfull thereof in red wine. Use this fve or six times, and it will helpe him, or her shortly, and surely God willing. This is well proued.

19

The gall of a Bartrich, anointed once a moneth on the Artyres of the temples of the head, so that it may penetrate and linke in, doth profit very much, for the confirming of the memozy. Simeon Sethi.

20

If the ayke of a Wolfe be buried or put in the ground of any Towne or Village, no Wolfe will enter in that Towne or Village. Rasis.

21

Albertus makes mention of a Well, that whatsoeuer is throwne into the same, is turned into a stone: whereof proufe was made by Frederick the first, who because hee would not be deceived, he threw into the same one of his Gloues, whereto first he put wax and sealed it with his owne King, and the one halfe of the gloue which was vnder the water, became stone, the other part aboue the water remained as it was before.

If one goe to any body, and doth aske them being learned in Astrology, whether hee shall finde him, or speake with him, or not. Sparke the Lord of the seventh house, whom if thou finde in an Angle, say that he is at home: if in a Succedent house, then hee is nigh at home. And marke if betwene the Lord of the ascendent and the Lord of the seventh house, there be any application, or if there bee any Planet beholding the seventh house, and carries the light of the one to the other, or that doeth ioyne their two lights, and it be thus, then tell him that hee shall finde him: if not, then hee shall not Haly Abenragel. Which is true, so that the party doeth goe to his wife, or to his enemy, or to any other common person. But according to Guido Bonatus, if hee goe to a King, or to his master, then you must take the tenth house, and the Lord thereof: if to a Priest, or a Prelate, or a Bishop, then you must consider of the ninth house, as Haly bids you doe by the seventh house: if to your sonne or daugh'er, then the first house: if your father, the fourth house: if to your brother, then you must iudge as befoze, by the third house, and so of the rest, according to the significations of every house. Wherefoze the learned in Astrology are not ignorant: and this is a very true rule thzoughly and many times observed. And the Lord of the seventh house, in the house that the party travels vnto, doeth signifie be in the Cadent house, then the party

is farre from home, so that hee is not like to speake with him.

23

Many haue proued that a Sapphire tyed to the Arter doth put away the heat in an ague. And the same Stone bozne against the heart, doeth preserve the bearer thereof from the plague, and from venemous things. Rasis & Albertus, and other.

24

If one that hath eaten Garlick or Comminseed, breath on the face of a woman that is painted, the colour will banish away straight, if not, then her colour remaines as it did befoze. Lang.

25

The Leanes of an Elme tree, or of Peach tree falling befoze their time, doeth foreshew or be tokens a murrian, or death of Cattell. Cardanus.

26

Tiberius Cesar, who was Emperour of Rome when Christ suffered, when he awaked out of sleepe, did see in the darke as Cats doe Suetonius.

27

Whosouer eateth two walnuts, two figs, twenty leanes of rebe, and one graine of salt, all stamp and mixt together, fasting, shall bee safe from popson and plague that day. Which Antidote King Merhridates had used so n. n. h. that when he drunke popson purposely to kill himselfe, it could not hurt him. Plinius.

If you will enclose seedes of diuers kinds, either in Wax or in some other fast matter, made something thin or small, shooting out of length, (that is) as long as you would haue the same to grow, and then putting the same in the ground well dunged, a maruellous hedge will spring thereof. This is the workmanship and experiment of the Kings Gardiner. Mizaldus.

The Elephants haue sense and understanding next vnto man, and it seemes they know and keepe the course of the Starres, for at the change of the Moone they breake downe bowes from the trees and hold them, then moving them vp and downe, And they are marvellous docible, Gelius, and Plinie haue left it witnessed by Mutianus that was thrice Consul, also Plutarch: that an Elephant did write the Greeke Letters. And Aelianus saith, that an Elephant did write all the Latine Letters in order, with other things incredible.

Grind Mustard with Vineger, and rub it well and hard on the plants or soles of the feet, and it will helpe and quicken forgetfull persons. Petrus Hispanus.

A most notable and proued water to clarify the dunnies of the eyes, or sight, doth follow: Take the iuice of Fennell, of Celendine, of Rew, and of Eybright, of each two ounces,

Hony one ounce and a halfe, Aloes, Tutte,
and Sarcacoll, of each halfe an ounce, the gall
of a Capon, Chicken, or Cock, two drams
Putinegs, Cloues, and Saffron, of each one
dram, Sugar candy six drams, put all into a
Linbeck of glasse, and distill it, and put of
this water into your eyes once in the day,
two or three drops at a time. And there can-
not bee a more precious thing for the eyes
than this. I know it by proue, and therefore I
am the bolder both to praise it and publish
it abroad to the great comfort of other.

The thirtie scoze and third yeere of ones age
is counted to bee a dangerous and perillous
time, for that it doth passe seldome without
danger of life, or without some other great
misfortune. And it is obserued in many ex-
amples. Whereof Augustus Cæsar, (as Gellius
reporteth) was marvellous glad, that he had
escaped that yeere of his age. The cause may
be that the seuenth yeere, & the ninth yeere (be-
ing Anni climacterici & critici, which are Ju-
diciall yeeres) multiplied together, makes the
said number of 63. Mizaldus.

Soeth Iuy berries in Vineger, or in white
Wine, and when they be well sod, sup of the
same hot liquoz, and when it is cold spit it
out, and sup more thereof. Whosoener doeth
thus, it helpeth the toothache.

They in whose Patience Venus is impe-
dite

dite or infortunate of Saturne. Are like to haue paines or griefes in their stoncs, especially, if she bee in the Ascendent. And likewise, if Venus be with Mars in the eight house: or if the same Venus and Mars bee coniunct, or in the euill aspect of Saturne. Iarromath. Guat. Ryff.

Whosoever is lame, and can neither goe nor stir their ioynts, let them take of good aqua Composita, and oyle of Roses, of either a like much, mix them both together, & anoint the griened place therewith morning and evening, untill it be well, which will be within while after, but rub the place with warme clothes well before. A thing often proued.

Whosoever hath Mars in the Horoscope or the ascendent at the tyme of his birth, certainly he will haue a speciall scar or marke in his face. Pro. Which I haue tryed in many, and yet neuer haue found it false.

The circles of Cart wheeles, empty Carts, and the combe on a Cocks head, doe maruellously feare a Lyon, (being a most hardy or fierce beast,) but of all things he feares fier, torches light, or firebrands. Plinius, Elianus & ali.

That Digions bee not hunted or killed of Cats at the windows or at euery passage, and at euery Digions hole, hang or put little t:anches of Kew, for Kew hath a marvellous strength

Strength against wild beasts. As Didimus doeth say.

39

If the taile of a wolfe be hanged in a house, no wolfe will enter therein, neither any flies will flye into the same. Rasis.

40

If a mad man vse to laugh, it is a laudable signe, but if hee bee very sad it is perillous. Aphor. Hippocratis.

41

This medicine following will procure a good stomacke to meat, Take three draumes of good Sinamon, one dram of Mastick, one dram of the parings of Pomegranets, and halfe a dram of Galingale, and stampe all these together, and temper it with clarified Honny, and then vse to eat as much thereof as a nut euery day during ten dayes, fasting, and it will procure a good stomacke, and also preserve and keepe the same from any euill humors to breed therein. This is an excellent medicine & often proued, and easie to be made.

42

If you marke where your right foot doeth stand at the first time that you doe heare the Cuckoe, and then graue or take vp the earth vnder the same, wheresoeuer the same is sprinckled about, there will no Fleas breed. Plinie by Mizaldus report. And I know it hath proued true.

43

To make the counterfeit Pandrag, which hath

hath bene sold by deceivers for much money, doe thus as followeth: Take the great double root of Bziany, newly taken out of the ground, and with a fine sharpe knife, frame the shape of a Man or Woman of the same, with his stones and cods, and other members there to, and when it is cleane done, prick all these places with a sharpe Steele, as the head, the eyebrows, the chin, and the privities, and put in to the said holes the seedes of Myllet, or any other that brings forth other small roots, that doe resemble haire (which Læke seedes will doe very well) or else Barly, after this put it in the ground, and let it bee covered with earth untill it haue gotten upon it a certaine little skin, and then thou shalt see a monstrous Idoll, and hairy, which will become the parties well, if it bee workmanly or cunningly made or figured. Mizaldus. Another true way for the like, is in the naturall and artificiall conclusions, Englished by Thomas Hill.

44

Whosoever anoints his feet or hands, with the grease of a Wolfe, hee shall not be hurt with any cold of his hands or feet so anointed. Mizaldus.

45

Fine leaved grasse, through Jupiters force, doth resist venom or popson, whereof, if one leafe twice every day, morning and evening be drunken with wine, It is said to put away the Quotidian ague. Thre leaves the Ser-

ian ague. And foure leaues the Quartan
ague, Marcellus Ficinus.

46

If in the beginning of the sicknesse, or at
the tyme of asking of the question for the
icke, the Lord of the Ascendent, and the
Mone, bee in the fourth or eight house, Con-
iunct or Cadent, or coniunct with the Lord of
the eight house, they haue a certaine testimo-
ny of death. And if one of them onely, that is
the Lord of the Ascendent or the Mone be so,
it is a testimony of death, as is before said.
Iannes Camerarius.

47

Clarwin draught and strained with Wine,
water or Vineger, and then giuen to a wo-
man that trauels, or is in her labour, and can-
not be deliuered, it causeth speedy deliuerance.
Iulius de passionibus mulierum. And Ce-
lius affirmes the like, if it bee drunke with
water.

48

A Strange medicine and a rare secret, for
consuming the webbe in the eye: oftentimes
cured. Take nine little wormes with many
ext, of some called swine lice (if they bee tou-
ched they become round as a button, they are
to bee found betwene the bark and the wood
of old Timber or Trees,) Waixe them with
a little iuice of Woodbine, or Betony, then
straine the same well, and let the party that
hath the web in his eye, drinke it in a mo-
ning some thing waarmed: doe this three mo-
nings

nings together, and it will cure it perfectly (God willing.) This was told me for a true truth, by one that had proued it diuers times.

49

This that followeth is a speciall medicine for them that swoond, or are faint at the heart, Take Rosemary, Sage, Betony, and Marjorinn, of each one handfull, and set them in a gallon or more of faire water till halfe the quarter be consumed, then take away the herbes, and put to the said water a good pinte of Honey, and then skum it well, and then put thereto an ounce of Syccage, tyed in a faire linnen cloth, and let it seeth a little while, and then take it out of the water, and then put thereto an ounce of Cinamon, three quarters of an ounce of Carduus, and as much of Ginger in powder, and be to drinke a good draught thereof twice every day something warme, first and last for the space of six or seven dayes: And then it helpeth perfectly.

50

That child will be deafe, that is borne when Mercury is Lord of the sixth house, and unfortunate by euill aspects with Saturne, chiefly if he be in the sixth house: Likewise they will haue great impediment in their hearing, whose nativity Iupiter and Saturne be both impedit or infortunate aboue the earth, that is, if they be Retrograde, or Combust in eclipses. Iacromach.

51

They that haue any paines, or swelling

in the throat, let them take a Jewes eare, (which is to be had at the Apothicaries) and lay it to sleepe in Ale, a whole night, and let the party drinke a good draught thereof every day, once or twice, untill they perceiue themselves amended. A proued thing.

52

A strange matter and a thing followeth worthy of memory. Whosoever hath the Kings Cull, and lookes vpon a certaine Bird, called Galgulus, of a marvellous sharpe and quick sight, by and by the same bird doth draw to her the yellow vapours of choler, and heales the party perfectly through a certaine great benefit of nature. But where as through a secret gift of nature shee doth perceiue or smell the diseased party to come toward her, she will close her eyes, and hide her head vnder her wings, not that she doth enuy the parties health, or loath to helphim of his disease: But because she doeth greatly feare the sharpnesse of the humoz, which the nearer the party infected comes to her, the more it will paine her, and be the more eased. Therefore they were wont to sell this Bird to such as had that disease, in some close thing, or couered, least the party should bee healed for nothing. The Authozs hereof are Hiliodorus, Plutarchus, Elianus, Suidas, and Plinie, with other. And Kirannides, and after him Albertus reportes, that if this Bird refuse to looke vpon the diseased party, it is a token that he shal dye thereof: but if the look euen vpon him, she drawes

drawes the disease to her selfe, and then by and by or some after, shee flying against the Sunne, doth vomit it out of her. And thus she doth cure the sick party, and deliver her selfe from the same, through a certaine marvellous benefit of nature. But learned men do much dissent in taking of this Bird. Plinie contends that it is Icterus, some doe thinke that it is Chloerus, or Chlorio, which the Frenchmen call Lorian and Loriot, the best part of the Physicians defends that it is Charadrius some affirmes that is Oriolus, others say that it is Galbulus or Galbula or Chloris which Gesner likes not, And Mizaldus leaves it to the iudgement of the Doctors or learned, untill experience shall try the truth thereof. Mizaldus in suis Mirabilibus seu arcanis.

53

Orpheus and Archelaus affirme, by the report of Plinie, that if the lips of them be smeared with mans blood, that are fallen of the falling sicknesse, by and by they will be delivered from the trance or fit, or if their great iawes be then next pulled or pincht.

54

The middle rinde of a Cherry tree, stamped and strained, and the said iuice put into a little white Wine warmed, and then given to drinke to them that haue the Stone, or cannot make water, it auoids the grauell or Stone, and makes them to make water presently. Use it three or foure times.

55
One may make beyond sea Azure as followeth, and counterfeite it very well, Take common Azure, and beat or stampe it well with vineger, and anoint therewith a thin plate of pure silver, and put the same ouer a vessell full of hyne, which set ouer hot ashes and coales, and let it bee moued and stirred, untill it be like beyond sea Azure. This is the best way. Mizaldus affirmes that hee had this out of an old written Booke.

56

If you doe put Quicksilver into a pot amongst seething or hot Pease, the pease will leape out of the pot, except the bzin or mouth of the pot be too high, or the fire too small. Mizaldus saith that this is proued.

57

If in the degree of the Ascendent, or nigh vnto it, within two degrees, there is an euill Planet, it is an argument of the death of the party that did fall sick at that time, or for whom the question is then asked, for the state of his sicknesse: And if it be in a moueable signe, it betokens that the sick shall dye within so many dayes, as the said euill Planet is degrees from the degrees of the Ascendent, if in a fixed signe, then it signifies a long time, (that is, as I haue tryed, every degree a moneth,) if in a common signe, it signifies a meane time betwene both, (that is, as I haue found, every degree a weeke,) Iohannes Caniuctus. But you must beware, if the
said

said Planet bee direct, that hee doth apply to the degree ascending.

58

If any doubt, or feare any thing whatsoever it be, and asketh thee hauing knowledge in Astrology thereof, marke and consider the Lord or Almuten of the Ascendent, whom if thou doest finde pure and safe from infortunes, and he beholding the Ascendent, the feare is needlesse: for no harme shall happen according to the feare. Haly Abenragel.

59

Sauery beaten and sodden in Wineger, and laid in manner of a plaister to the hinder part of the head, doeth merrely awaken those that are heauy asleepe.

60

Here followeth the making of a pleasant Oyle of Cloues, Take of Cloues one pound, which beat to powder in a bzazen mortar, then adde thereto three pound of Almonds scraped and beaten in a mortar, and when they be well mixed together, sprinkle thereon foure ounces of the best white Wine, letting it so lye in a masse, for the space of eight dayes at the least, after that stampe the whole ouer againe, and then put it into a new earthen pan, which heat ouer the fire so long, that you cannot suffer your hand in it, then put it by into square bags, and wring the same hard in a Presse, untill all the whole substance of the Oyle be come.

Take

61

Take a Frog, and cut her throow the middes of the back with a knife, and take out the Liver, and fold it in a Colewort leafe, and lurne it in a new earthen pot well closed, and giue the ashes thereof vnto him or her, that hath the falling sicknesse to drinke with Wine, and it will helpe him, and if the party be not healed at once, then doe so by another Frog, and so doe still, and without doubt it will helpe him, if hee vse it: This was told me for a sure experiment. And it is also affirmed by Petrus Hispanus.

62

A wonderfull thing, passing all credit, chanced in the Bishoppricke, or Dyoces of them of E. sterence, in Germany, but that it was scene of diuers credible witnesses: A certaine Husbandman there called Vhricke Neuccesser being tormented with cruell paines in one of his sides, suddenly tooke hold of a nayle that was vnder the skin bruised, which cut by a Surgeon, he tooke out the nayle, yet for all that the paines did not cease: Wherefore the miserable man, suspecting that there was no remedy to be had for his paine, but by death, he tooke a knife and cut his throat. And the third day after, hee being carried to burying, there was three present, one Eucharis, Rasenbader, of Wessemburge, and Iohn of Etenster, Surgeons, in the presence of many, which did cut or open the belly and inaw of the said dead Husbandman. Wherein was

If

found

fernd being marvellous and prodigious, a long and round peece of wood, foure knives of Steele partly sharpe, and partly nickt like a saw, and two sharpe instruments of yron, that were longer than a span, and they had therein also, haire rowled together as it were a round Bowle or Ball. This was laid or put into his Maw, by none other art, but only by the craft and subtilty of the Devill. This hath Iohnnes Langius written in the first part of his medicinall Epistles. Epistol. 78. de prodigiis & praestigis demonum in morbis. Mizaldus reports it also.

63

In many Ponds, all the water and mud taken out, by and by Celes doe breed, if raine water come into them, for that with the dew, they doe live and are nourished. Aristot. Plutarch. And other.

64

If the right knee of a Bull bee tyed with a broad band, it will make him tame. Elianus.

65

Let the party that bleedeth, chaw the root of a nettle in his mouth, but swallow it not downe, and without doubt, the blood will stench, for if one keepe it in his mouth, hee can lose no blood. Petrus Hispanus.

66

If a man mad finde ease in sleeping, it is good, but if his rage encrease, it is to bee feared. Hippocrates in suis Aphor.

67

If the Lord of the Ascendent or the Moone, or the Lord of the sixth house be Combust, or Retrograde, and the Lord of the Ascendent be in the eighth house coniunct to Mars or Saturne, the sicke must dye of that disease. Ioannes Ganiuerus. (But God can restore health past all hope.)

68

This medicine following, doth maruellously breake wind in the belly, Take Commin seed, Fennell seed, and Annis seed, of each a like much, beat them to powder, then seeth the same in wine, and drinke a good draught thereof first and last, foure or fve dayes together, and you shall finde a great helpe thereby, for it hath bene often proued to their great ease and comfort that take the same.

69

Take a sponesfull of Aqua vita, and two sponesfulls of the water of Arsemart, and anoint any ache therewith twice every day, morning and evening, for the space of fve or six dayes at the most, and it will heale it for ever. I had this out of an old written Booke.

70

He will be weake in the act of generation, in whose Natiuitie Venus is ioyned with Saturne, especially in the tenth or eighth house, or that the Moone is ioyned with Saturne, is an euill aspect of Venus, or if Saturne bee in the sixth or twelfth house, in a most signe infortunating Venus. Iarromath.

71

This following is an excellent medicine for the stone: Seeth an handfull of Holly berries in a pinte of good Ale, till halfe the Ale be consumed, then straine it, putting then a little butter to it, and let the party drinke thereof five or six spoonfulls, and within halfe an hower after, the party will make water (if ever any medicine will cause it.) This was told me for a very true secret.

72

The learned and wise among the Persians affirme, that if sage be putrified or laid to rot in Horsedung, while the Sun and Mome doe both occupy the second face of Leo, thereon will breed a Bird like an Owfell, or Blacke Bird, the ashes whereof being burned, and strewed or cast into a burning Lampe, will make the house same to be full of Serpents. Hermes.

73

If the eares of Cats be stowed or cut off, it will make them keepe home the better. For that then the water (which they cannot abide) will drop into their eares being open. And if they be gelded, especially the male Cat, they will not only bee more tamer and fatter, but also thereby they will range abroad the lesse. Mizaldus.

74

It is said that Cockles and Oysters in great Thunders, doe vomit and cast out their pearles, whereupon many are found in the sands. Mizaldus.

The hea

75

When any dꝛawes nigh toward their death, and that their members lacke blood and vitall heat, then Fleas and Lice leaue them quite, or else dꝛaw to that part of the body where the said heat carries the longest, which is in the hole in the necke vnder the chin, &c. This is a token that death is at hand. Lemnius.

76

The leaues of Wallwort sod with Wine, doth maruellously mitigate the paines of them that are tormented with the golwt, if they bee applied to the place where the griefe or paine is. There bee that pꝛeferrēs and extols with marvellous pꝛaises the iuice expressed out of the leaues and roots thereof, sodden with Wine and May butter, and in the stead of a Liniment, anointed still on the griened member, that is, thrē or foure times euery day. Mizaldus learned this of one that pꝛoued it.

77

A Rush dꝛyed and put into Wine, if there be any water therein, dꝛawes it to it, (the Wine left alone, or together:) Which is good and profitable for trying of Wine. Mizaldus.

78

A notable medicine to heale lame members, doth follow: Take of oyle Oliffe, Aqua vitæ, Oyle of Creter, and of a Beasts gall, of each a like much, mixt all together, and anoynt the lame members therewith twice euery day morning and euening, the

space of a fortnight, being well rubbed before, and it will helpe the same of a certainty. An old woman in Worcester-shire did helpe many therewith.

79

If out of one pound of excellent Wine, with as much Salt as you can hold in your hand, and the Lease of pure Wine you doe distill a water, you shall finde that it will be the hottest water of all other. Mizaldus had this of a certaine Alchymist.

80

It is said that Harts in Crete, being stroken with darts enuened, doe eat of a certaine herb called Dittany, and thereby the pricke or any other thing that stiches in them is driven forth. Mizaldus.

81

There was a certaine woman great with child in Pago, not farre from Andernacus, a To one of the Bishop of Cullen, desiring or longing to eat or to feed on her husbands flesh, and although she loved him intirely, she killed him in the night, and being satisfied with the halfe of his flesh, shee powdred the rest with Salt, but after when her great longing did cease, and that shee did repent the deed, she did confesse it to her friends that sought for her husband. Iohannes Langius, in his medicinall Epistles. Therefore it is good for the husbands to take heed, while their wives have such inordinate longing vpon them,

82

Many haue bene helped that haue had soule
and

and leproous faces, only with the washing the
same with distilled water of Strawberries,
the Strawberries first put into a close glasse,
and so putrified in horse dung. Conradus Ges-
nerus,

82

If in the time of the birth of any, Mercurie
bee Occidentall from the Sunne, not vnder
his light, or his beames, (except in Aries or
Leo) nor Retrograde, being then in any of the
four Angles, strong, and well affected, doth
shew that the child then borne, shall bee high
minded, strong, and famed for his strength,
and liberality, and shewes also that he shall be
an Astronomer, for Mercurie Occidentall in
Leo is wont to make Astronomers. And
Mercurie Orientall of the Sunne, and strong,
doth shew great knowledge, wisdom of han-
dy workes, chiefly, if he be with the Moone,
or in the house of the Moone, that is Cancer,
and if it be in a moueable signe, it signifies in-
constantnesse both of deed and minde, but in a
fixed signe constancy. Taisnier.

84

Primrose leaues stamp't, & laid in the place
that bleedeth, stencheth the blood. This hath
bene proued.

58

Take Blacke Sope, and almost as much
Ginger in powder, and mix them well toge-
ther, then anoynt therewith any Letters or
ringwozme every day, for the space of 4. or 5.
dayes together, and it wil heale it certainly.
Proued.

86

Take Aloes Spatcum foure drammes,

℞ 4

Wzomy,

Wziony, Mastick, Myrthe, Asarrabacca, Scamony, of each a dram, mix the same made in powder, with the iuice of Fennell, and a little clarified Honny to preserve them: take a dram thereof, which is the weight of three scoze and twelue Barly comes at the most early in the morning, and neither eat nor drinke of three or foure howers after, if they be given nine dayes together, they helpe maruellously, and they are very excellent for all manner of head-ach, approued (though neuer so long rooted.) They purge all humors, they bring gladnesse, they are good for the eyesight, they preserve the minde, letting or hindring the hoarinesse of haire, they help the swimming of the head, and the Megrim, and heale the sounding of the eares But to the weaker persons giue the lesser quantity. Make it in five or six little round pills or bals, and swallow them one after another at one time, they are proued to bee very good. I found this in a very old wzitten Booke.

87

If Mercurie bee impedit of Saturne in a childes Natiuity, it doth hinder the tongue: But it is worse when they be corporally coniuat together, especially, in the Ascendent, or in the seventh house, and in the same signe with the Sunne, (Mercurie being then Occidentall:) or if Mercurie bee aboue the earth corporally coniuat with Saturne, or else in an euill aspect of Saturne, and in a dunbe signe calledignum mutum, and also is infortunate, that

that is to say, in an euill place, retrograde or combust, and peregrine: That party then borne, will haue great impediment in his tongue, or else will bee dumble, and cannot speake. Iatromath. Guat. Ryff.

88

Iohannes Langius an excellent Physician saith, that hee heard it reported of certaine Horsemen of the County Palatine, that they did see in Austria, a man, which with barking, and with swift running, contended and strued with Dogs, and was hunted of them vntill hurt in the Woods.

89

The eyes of young Swallowes being in the nest, prickt with a needle or a pin, and so made blinde, within foure or five dayes after they will see againe, which is very true, for I haue proued it, but how they recover their sight I know not. But diuers write, if their eyes be hurt, the old Swallowes restore their sight againe with the iuice of Celendine.

90

White Poppy and Henbane seed, a little stamped, and tempered with the white of an Eg, and laide to the forehead prouoketh sleepe. This hath bene often proued.

91

This following will heale lame members: Saeth Kew, and Rosemary, of each two handfuls, with common Oyle, and Palmesoy, of either one quart together, for the space of halfe an houre, then let the lame members be washt

washt and bathed therewith, (but before the said member or griened place must bee well chafed with a hot cloth,) then when it is well bathed (which will be within halfe an houre,) wrap and keepe the member or place so bathed with a Lamb skin, (the wooll-side inward,) and doe thus every night before or at going to bed, thre weekes at the least, and hee will bee whole & sound therof. Doctor Owen helpt one therewith, & with none other thing, that could neither stand nor goe, but was very lame. They that saw the pꝛoofe thereof, told it me, which were persons of good credit.

92

It was a hainous offence with the Egyptians, either willingly or by chance to kill a cat. And Diodours tels a pꝛety stoꝛy thereof, lest it might bee thought to be a fable. In the time of Ptolomie, a league or amity being begun betwene him & the Romanes: A certaine Romane then against his will, had killed a cat: whereupon the Egyptians gathered together, and did beset the house where he was, requiring to haue him to bee executed foꝛ his great offence, (no whit regarding the power of the Romanes, nor yet their league or friendship with them,) then had not the King and Rulers bene, they would haue dꝛawne him out of the house and killed him. Diodorus.

93

To keepe harnesse or any thing made of yꝛon or Steele from rusting, Let the same bee rubbꝛ over with Vineger mixt with Ceruse, or the marrow

marrow of an Hart, (which is far better than oyle) and it will keepe them faire and bright.

94

If the Lord of the second house, bee in the first house, and fortunate, the child then borne shall possesse riches without labour: and by the nature of the Planet thou maist know, wherby the riches will come: and if it be the Sun, it will come to him by power, that is, the riches will happen by help or fauour of great power: if Mars, then by warres or by theft: if Saturne, of the inheritance of the dead: if Iupiter of faith (religion) or of Masters of faith, or of the law & such like appertaining vnto Iupiter: if Venus, by women; if Mercurie, by learning, wisdom or merchandize: if the Moone, by the works of hands or by iourneyes, but if the Lord of the second house (so placed) be not fortunate, & an euill Planet beholding him, he shall lose all his goods. Tailnier.

95

A notable Oyle or medicine for the Colic and ioynt aches, very true and often proued: Take the wice of sage, of Aqua vitæ, of oyle Debay, of Vineger, Mustard, and of a beastes gall, of each a like much: put them all together into a great Bladder, and chafe it well by & downe with your hands for the space of an hower and a halfe, and keep it then to your vse, and anoint the griued place therewith every morning and euening, and you shall find your selfe healed within a short time. This is a sure and often proued thing.

This

This pzeious medicine following, both pzeferue and keep them that take it, safe from poyson oz plague: Take of Juniper berries two dzains, of earth of Lemny, called the Physitians Terra Lemnia, as much, and one scruple moze which is the weight of 24. barley Cornea, when you haue made them in fine powder, mix them with Honny, and keepe it to your vse in a cleane vessell, giue as much thereof at one time as a Hasell nut, in three ounces of Aqua Mulsæ, which is made with water and honny, that is, of one pound of honny, and eight pound of water sodden and skimmed ouer an easie fier, untill the fourth part be consumed. This excellent Antidote did King Nicomedes vse, when any did bid him to Banquet oz any other chære, that hee did suspect. If there bee no poyson taken before it, it will remaine quietly in the stomacke, but if there be any poyson, it will procure vomit, so that thereby the poyson and medicine will both come forth. Mizaldus..

A notable thing to cause one to sleepe immediately: Take of the iuice of Henbane, of Lettice, of Plantane, of Poppy, of the leaues of Mandrag, of Iuie leaues, of Mulberry leaues, and of Hemlocke, of each one dzain, of Opium, and of Iuie berries, of either as much, stampe the Iuie berries and the Opium together, and mix the iuices and them well together, then dip a sponge into the same, and let it

it drinke it all vp, and then lay the same sponge in the Sunne to dry: after lay the said sponge to the parties Nose whom you would haue to sleepe, and he will sleepe quickly: and when you will awake him, dip another sponge in Vineger, and hold it to his nose, and hee will awake within a while after. This is an excellent thing and true.

98

Beware that nothing bind thy body hard, when thou bleedst, and then hold thy hand full of Shepheards Purse, and stedfastly looke vp to the Sunne, and the bleeding will cease. This is proued.

99

To make a powder that will draw out a tooth without any instrument. Take Spurge, Pelliter of Spaine, Smalledge, the dung of a Rauen, or of a Crow, Galbanum, the bzaine of Partridges, and also a Frog, of each a like much, burne all these together in a new Earthen pot all to powder, and with a little of the same powder touch the tooth that you would haue fall out, and doubtlesse within a quarter of an houre it will fall out: But you must take heed that you touch none other tooth therewith. This I had out of an old written book.

100

Sixth Malloves and red Pettles together in faire water, and let the party that is costiffe, or cannot goe to the stoule, sit close over the same, and receiue the fume thereof by in-
to

to his fundament, and it will helpe him certainly, and speedily, (God willing.) A thing often proued.

The end of the third Booke.

The fourth Booke.

MAke Diwale as followeth, which makes one to sleepe while he be cut or burned by caluterizing as followeth. Take the gall of a barrow swine, or the gall of a Boze, the iuice of Henlocks thre spoonfuls, and of the iuice of wild ſpex thre spoonfuls, of iuice of Lettice, of the iuice of Decpp, of the iuice of Henbane, & Aifell, of each thre spoonfuls: mix them together, and boile them well, and dos them in a glasse vessell well stopped, & put thre spoonfulls thereof in a quart of good wine or ale, and mix them well together: and let him that shall be cut or Caluterized sit against a good fire, and giue him drinke thereof till he fall asleepe. This I had also out of an old written booke. Use it warily, and proue it aduisedly: if you begin with a little quantity, you may encrease it when you will: but if you giue too much at once, you cannot diminish it when you list.

2

They will bee hindered in their smell, or will haue diseases or griefes in their noses, in whose Patiuitie Mars and Venus are impedit aboute the earth. Iacromach.

3

Dye the roots of red Pettles, and make them in powder, and drinke a spoonfull of the powder thereof in a draught of white Wine something warme, & it will breake the stone, though it bee neuer so great, and that with speed. Use it euery day vntill the stone and gravell be all broken and consumed. A thing of small pꝛice, and great vertue.

4

A combe made of the right hozne of a Ram, doth take away the head-ach, being on the right side of the head, if the pained head bee combed therewith. If the paine be on the left side of the head, then a Combe made of the left hozne of a Ram, doth take it away, if the pained head bee combed therewith. This I had out of an old Booke.

5

Theber the Philosopher doth teach, that to get the vertue of any Star, you must take a King, when the Moone doth behold happily by a Tryne or Fertile aspect the same Star placed in the middes of the Heauens, or in the ascendent: but the matter or substance of the King must bee made of that metall that belongs to that Starre: and likewise an herb ascribed to the said Starre, must be included or put vnder the King.

6

Dip a silken thred in the bloud of a mouse, then let the patient swallow it that hath the Aquenancy, or swelling, or paines in the throat, and it will helpe him.

This

7

This following is a notable medicine for the Gout: Take the root of wild Pep, and the root of the wild Docke first sodden by themselves, then pare off the skins, and cut them into peeces, and stampe them both together, as small as can bee, than put thereto a quantity of Soot of a Chunney, and temper them with the Milke of a Cow that hath the haire of one colour, then take urine of a man that is fasting, and make a plaister thereof, and boyle all together, and as hot as the party can suffer it, lay it to the place pained or griev'd, and a day or a night without removing, and then lay another plaister of the same to it, and let it lye thereto as long as the other. And doe thus nine times, and it will helpe him on warranties (God willing.) Pzoned.

8

If yron that is made cleane or polished, be tinted or rubbed over with Aqua fortis, wherein the filings or scrapings of brasse is dissolved, that yron will haue the colour of Brasse. Bap. Porta.

9

A horse that casts or holdes his eares backward, for the most part is deaffe. And that horse that doth not ney in the company of a great number of other horses is dumb. Simo- nera Cardinalis.

10

The best thing of all other to keepe hardnesse, or any other thing made of yron or Steele from

from rustinesse, is this. Stampe the filing of
dust of Lead, finely in a Leaden or yron mo-
ter, putting thereto a little Oyle of Spike,
(which besides makes it smell trimly) and
therewith rub over the Varnis or any other
thing as is before said, made of yron, or Steele.
By this meanes you may carry your Varnis
or other things so rubbed therewith, in wate-
ry places, and in moyst ayres safe from ru-
sting. Mizaldus had this of running Armoni-
cor.

If one come to give thee counsell, and thou
wouldest know whether he meane well, or be
a deceiver: Marke the tenth house, and if a
good and fortunate Planet be found there, his
counsell is good, and true. But if there bee an
euill or unfortunate Planet there, hee is a de-
ceiver and a liar. Which (saith Haly, as one
that haue proued it) doe confirme, and doe say:
if one come to counsell thee, and the Ascendent
be of common signes, or the Lord of the As-
cendent, and the Moone be in common signes:
doe say, that hee is then a deceiver, and will
deceiue thee: Therefore hearken not to him.
Haly Abenragel.

One knot of the root of a Bullen, given to
drinke, doth binde the losenesse of the belly.
Proved.

Hee that waxeth deafe through an Ague,
and bleedeth at the nose, shall recover his hea-
ring. Hippocrates in Aphor.

This

This medicine following, is proued by experience, and as a certaine diuine thing, doth cure euery plurisie, and doth relæue the sicke from death: which ought not to bee applyed vnto the sicke party, vntill the fourth day be past. Take of Dealtha two ounces, (which is to bee had at the Apothecaries,) the Sweet Almonds halfe an ounce, mix them together: with which ointment (being warme) let the griued place bee anoynted: then sprinkle vpon the anoynted place halfe an ounce of powder of Cummin finely ceased, (which done) take a Colewort leafe made hot vpon burning ashes, and anoint it with old butter (not salted) and lay it hot vpon the anoynted and powdered place (tying it on with clothes that it remoue not,) and a marvellous effect will appeare vnto you in the ceasing of the paine of the plurisie, and in resolving of the matter of the impostume. This remedy will bring honour vnto thee, and great profit vnto the sicke person. And know that this remedy is good in any other great paine, in all the body, from the head vnder. *Emperica benedicti victorii*. And also I haue seene this proued, which helped one of the plurisie without letting of blood.

15

If a woman with child haue her smocke that she weares, sit at the neather end of shirt thereof, or not solwed there round about, but that one side or seame thereof, bee a little left vn-closed,

enclosed, or uncolued together, the same child
that she then goeth withall, shall be safe from
hauing a clonen or Ware lip, yea though shee
chance to meet suddenly a Ware, or though a
Ware doth leap ouer her, or suddenly touch
her. Which happens to many children by such
meanes, as is mentioned in another part of
this Booke. This was very credibly told me
for a truth, therefore I haue placed it here,
as worthy the name of a notable thing.

Whosoever shall vs daily to take in a
draught of small Ale a spoonfull of the pow-
der of Matfellow or Scabias, the same will
destroy any impostume with in theut. It hath
bene often proued. And Antonius Musa doth
prae se it for the like effect.

If the Lord of the fifth house be in the Ar-
cament, or tenth house, it shewes that the di-
ease is open and manifest, if in the seventh or
fourth house, then the disease is priuy or hid:
if in the ninth or eleventh house, then it is
openly and manifestly knowne: in the other
places, the disease is priuy, hid or unknowne.
Iatromath.

18

Cleopatra, the last Queene of Egypt, and
wife to Marcus Antonius Consul of Rome,
(a proud Princeesse, and for dauntie a dame)
did drinke one so voluptuous a draught, as
never any did before, nor I thinke will here-
after: for she dissolved in tart and strong Li-

meget, the greatest and beautifullest pearle
that ever was sene in the East part of the
world: and drunke the same at one draught, to
satisfie her proud presumptuous pleasure
withall. Which pearle was worth two hun-
dred & fifty thousand crownes. Plinius Ma-
crob. and other.

Out of the fig tree, there cometh such a steepe
vapour, that if a Ven be hanged thereon, it will
so prepare her, that she will bee some and easi-
ly roasted. Plin. And the like will be if the fea-
thers be pluckt off from fowles and birds, and
the skin pulled off from Beasts, and then
laid or covered a day or two in a heap of
wheat. It is confirmed by experience, saith
Mizaldus.

The professor of naturall Magicke affirmes,
that Marweine being taken by, or gathered,
when the Sun is in Aries, the Maime & Canker
with the seeds of Pyony, and strained with
white Wine and drunke, doth marvellously
heale them that have the falling sicknesse. Of
testimonies proued said Mizaldus. Which he took
out of a very old Booke of the seven herbes of
the Planets, written to Hermes.

When any of the three higher Planets, and
the Sun is in any of the Angles, the child that
borne (being a boy) shall be chiefe of his bre-
thren. Or if there bee any borne before him,
they will dye, and he shall hold the chiefe rule
in his Fathers house. Teymion.

22

Salt dissolved in water or Brine, presently with his strength both put away the paines, and the heat of any burning, whether it bee with gunpowder, or with oyle, pitch, scalding water, burning coles, burning yron, or any other meanes whatsoever, especially, if it bee bathed with linnen clothes, wet or dipt in the same, and a linnen cloth therein wet, and layd or applied to the place burned. L. Emnius.

23

Take Sal armoniack, Roch Allom, Al-loun ptane, Sal gem, Taptar, and Romane Witrioll, of each equall parts, all which severally made in fine powder, mixt together, and dissolve it in faire cleere water: then put silver or silver plate therein, and let it lye, and set it over the fire that it may bee very hot: and you shall see that your silver or plate will be marvellous white and faire. Mizaldus.

24

The root of Zedoary (but be sure it be perfect and good) mixt with Keyling, and a little Liquoris, champed with the teeth and swallowed, preserves them that doe so, unhurt or without the danger of the plague, if they goe to any that are infected with the plague, or that are constrained to speake with them that have the plague. Mizaldus.

25

The root of Hyony, (which is the herb of the Sunne) being pulled out of the earth on a Sunday, in the houre of the Sunne, the

Sunne then being in Leo, called the Apoc,
and the Moone encreasing in light, (which is
from her change to the full) deliuereth them
of the Falling sicknesse, that beare it upon
them. Marcellus Ficinus.

26

If at the first time of the falling sickne of one,
or at the time of the question for the sick, the
Moone be in the fourth house, with Mars, and
good Planets be Cadent: It is signe of death.
Iohannes Ganiuerus.

27

Let the woman that trauels of her child,
(or is in her labour) bee girded with the skin
that a Serpent or Snake castes off, and then
she will quickly be deliuered. Tortula.

28

A marvellous rare secret, to draw out the
oyle of Sinamon after an easie manner:
which oyle preserveth the stomacke from cor-
ruption, by taking it by the mouth, and ap-
plying of it to the stomacke. Take of Sina-
mon one pound, which stampe and beat fine-
ly: then mix and impart it with the oyle of
sweet Almonds, vnto the forme of an oyme-
nt: then beat the same in an earthen pan
somewhat, which after let stand (close cou-
red) for foureene dayes, or twelue at the
least: at the end of which time, beat the whole
againe sufficiently, (that is, vntill it bee very
hot) then put it into a bag, and wring out the
Oyle in a Presse, vntill the whole Sinamon
remaine thorow dry therein: then that which

is come forth, will bee of the colour, savour and tast of the Sinamon. A secret knowne to few to be wrought in this order.

The powder of Pellyter of Spaine, mixt with the milke of Martwort or Spurge, and Galbanum, and a little thereof applyed to any rotten or aking tooth, will breake it, or plucke it out, and the paine thereof will cease. This I had out of an old written booke.

30

If you would know whether one shall escape or not that is infected with the Plague, (having the plague soze) give the party some excellent Treakle with white wine, (or that he be not troubled with an Ague, so then give the Treakle with Scabius or Planten water,) and also anoynt the Plague soze with the like Treakle: and if the same be dyed or burned, and remaine fixed, (the party thereby not relieved or eased) it is a very evill signe: but contrary, if the party bee eased, it is a great signe that the party shall escape. Arnoldus.

31

In the common place where the Censors of Venice sit, there never enter any Flies. Gandeur. Meruia. And in the flesh Shambles of Toledo, a City in Spaine, is not sene but one Flie in all the whole yere. As Leo Papist saith. And in Westminster Hall, in the Timberwooke, there is not to bee found one Spyder, nor a Spiders web. Because (as it

is thought) the Timber wherewith the castle is builded, was brought out of Ireland, and did grow there. In all which countrey of Ireland, I haue not onely heard it credibly told, that there is neither Spyder, Wode, nor any other venomous thing: but also that some of the earth of that Countrey hath bene brought hither, whereon a Wode being layd, shee hath dyed presently. Though this bee marvellous and strange, yet it is true.

32

It is proued (saith Taysnier) if Iupiter be in the fifth or in the twelfth house, whether he be Orientall or Occidentall, of the Sunne, or whether he be in a Masculine signe or Feminine, the first child of him or her then bozne, will be a boy.

33

The iuice of ground Iuice, smutt vp into the nose out of a spone or a saluer, purgeth the head maruellously, and takes away the greatest and eldest paine thereof that is. This medicine is worth gold, though it be very cheape. I haue knowne them that haue had marvellous paine in their head, almost intolerable, for the space of a dozen yeres: and this hath helpt them presently, and neuer had the paine since they took this medicine.

34

This medicine following will kill moxms in the belly. Take the gall of an Ore or of a Cow, and so much of the flower of Lupines (which are to be had at the Apothecaries) as will

will thicken the same, mix them well together, and lay it on wool, and so plaister it to his belly where the grieve is, and about the navell, and after twelue howers lay thereon another plaister. Doe thus foure or fve dayes and it will helpe him.

35

How greatly is the sicke party to bee feared, or iudged not to escape, if in the time of the question, or the first beginning of the sickness, both the Luminaries are vnder the earth, &c. Iatromath. M. Guat. Ryff. Argent.

36

If hot burning gold bee quenched in pure Wine, (the same Wine being drunke) it procures strength to the chiefe members, and to the vitall parts. And it makes strong the naturall faculties, and doth help the diseased part, with strength and vitall spirit. And this liquor is thought to be very good in the time of Plague. And if the same be mixed with a little Tarre, it doth quite put away from any place of the body, all spots, though they be neuer so foule. Yea, it helps a leproous face, a red nose, and any other deformity of the same, if the place infected bee washt and rubbed oftentimes therewith. Lemnius.

37

The water that drops out of the Wine, or the gum that is found there, being drunke with white wine, doth break & expell the stones in the reins marvellously. And also being rubbed vpon Kingwormes, Wethers & le-

prous

proues places: It doth cure them, but they must be rubbed before with Siter. This was told to Mizaldus as a proued thing.

If his spittle which hath a consumption, being cast vpon the coales doth stinke, and the haire fall from his head, it is signe of death. Hippocrates in Aphor.

There is a certaine Eiectuary of life, of Arnoldus de Villa noua, in a little booke of his, of the putting backe of old age: described of the true kindes of Myrabolanes, made for the conseruing or keeping of health, and prolonging of life. And it is a perfect and approued thing. For it doth not only comfort, but also it doth purge superfluous humors remaining of nutriment past: And the vse thereof doth let or hinder gray haire, and it makes one reime to the last old age. It strengthneth the stomacke, and the vse thereof maketh a good colour in all the body. And this is the description thereof. Take of great Rayfins clemes of their stones and stalkes, two pound, Liquorice made cleane and beaten, one ounce, let these bee put into two pound and a halfe of faire water, and let them seeth well, and let them then be strained well, and in that that is strained, let there bee put of Myrabolanes, Rebule, Citrine, and Indy, beaten in a mortar, their stones taken away, of each two ounces, of Embelick, and Bellericke, of either of them two drams: Let them bee so, strained

strained and pressed, or well wrung: then put thereto white Sugar, one pound, and seth all together to the thicknesse of a Syrup, and in the end, adde thereto of good Sinamon halfe an ounce, Cloves and Galengall, of each two drams, Nutmegs, Pariarom, and Annis-seeds, of either one ounce: and make thereof an Electuary, and keep it in a pure vessell. In this Electuary, be medicines of the principall members (that is to say) of the heart, head, stomack, Liver, Splene, and of the generative members, and it is first hot, after moist, then cold, and last dry. Iohannes Canuetus also describes it.

40

Certaine wounes that shine in the night, called Glowwormes, being well stopped in a glasse, and covered within hot horse dung, standing there a certaine time, will bee resolved into a liquor, which being mixt with like proportion of Quicksilver, first cleansed and purged: which will bee within halfe a dozen times washing in pure Vineger, mixt with bay salt, which after euery washing and rubbing must bee cast away, and then hot water put to the Quicksilver, and therewith washed, and then put and closed in a faire bright and pure glasse, and so hanged vp in the midst of a house, or other place or roome: will give such a light in the dark, as the Moone doth, when she shines in a bright night. Iohannes Baptist.

41

A peece of a childes Panell string, boene in

a King, is good against the Falling sicknesse, the paines of the head, and of the Collick. Mizaldus.

42

Baptista Fulgosius reports, that nigh to Sirminum, a City of Damany, sometimes there hath bene Tendralls of gold found in the mine: whereof there hath bene money coined: Which many have seene, saith Candent. Meruba in his time. And Alexander Neapolitanus saith, that hee hath found in Germany, within Danoby, Mines that did beare little nailes, and leanes of pure gold: which were given as presents to Kings and Dukes. Mizaldus.

43

If any doth aske thee (having knowledge in Astronomy,) whether that place where he dwells, is better for him, than that to which he meanes to go: behold, and if thou dost finde the Sonne separate from infortunes (that is from an euill Planet, or from an infortunate Planet, tell him that his going is better than his tarrying: But if you finde the Sonne separate from a good or fortunate Planet, then it is better for him to tarry there still, than to goe from thence to dwell. And to be brieefe, if one shall aske thee, saying thus: I must needs doe a certaine thing, or I haue certaine businesse to doe, whether may I doe it or not: then marke thou the Lord of the Ascendent, and the Sonne, and if thou finde them separate from euill Planets, or euill fortunes, ap

ing to good or fortunate Planets, bid him doe that that hee is determined to doe and spare not. But if thou find them separate from good Planets or fortunate, and applying to euill Planets, bid him that hee doe it not, neither take it in hand. Haly Abenragel.

44

That Woman is like to bee barren, in whose Nativity the Moone and Venus being in barren signes, are infortunate of Mars and Saturne. Or if Saturne bee in the seventh or tenth house infortunating Iupiter and the Moone: or if Venus be with Saturne, and the Moone then in the fifth, or twelfth house infortunate. Iarromath. Guat. Ryff.

45

The seeds of Roses with Mustard seed, and the foot of a Winesell, all together tyed in some thing, and hanged among the holues or branches of a Tree that beares but little fruit: It is said, that it will make the Tree to beare wel and to be marvellous fruitfull. Mizaldus.

46

Dare the Naples of one that hath the quartane Ague, which being put into a Linnen cloth, and so tyed about the necke of a quicke Cele, and the same Cele put into the water, thereby the Ague will be driven away. Geber & Alber.

47

If any list to sleepe, and lay by him the branches of moist Hemp: Gnats will not trouble him nor come nere him. Mizaldus.

48 If the Lord of the twelfth house bee in the twelfth house, many debates and enuincements will happen upon the day belonging to that planet, to the child then borne. Taisnier.

49 Culuer dung stamp and bled for a plaister with strong Vineger, and applied to the puerell, bindeth incontinent all flayes of the belly. Macer.

50 The root of a Cord, tyed to the ripeness of the bakke of women that are in labour or puerell of child, doth cause speedy deliverance thereof. But let it be taken away as soon as the child doth come forth, lest the Matric goe out after the child. Tortula de passionibus mulierum.

51 Here followeth an Elettuary of a wonderful vertue in the time of Pestilence: this Elettuary is of so great vertue, in them that receive it once in xiiij. houres, that they may bee sure from all euill infections of corrupt and contagious aires, all the day after. But in them that are infected already, and are taken with the Pestilence, if they drinke of it but one spoonfull, as shalbe said hereafter, (especially after letting of blood, if it bee convenient to the patient,) and lay him downe and sweate vpon the same, if the venome hath not utterly ouertome the heart: hee shall undoubtedly recover. It hath bene lately proued, that

that after drinking of the same medicine, when the patient made his water in an hennall, the glasse hath burst in peeces, by reason of the venome that it purged out. This is the making of the said Electuary. Take Sinmon elect, one ounce, Terra sigillata, six drams, fine Pyrrh, three drams, Unicorines horne, one dram, the seed and rinde of Citron, roots of Dypsaany, Burnet, Tormētill, Zedoary, red Currall, of each two drams, yelloe Saunders, foure scruples, red Saunders, two scruples, white Ben and red, flowers of Sparygolds, of each one dram, Ivory rasd, Scabius, Vero incitunic, seed of Basil, the bone of a Stagges heart, Saffron, of each two scruples, make a fine powder, and adde unto it of hale Armoniacke preparete two ounces, white Sugar three pound, and with a sirrup of Acetositate citri: make a god Electuary, and keepe it in a glasse. If the Pestilence cometh with great excesse of heat, drinke it in Rose water and Vineger: but if you feele it cold, take it in a draught of wine, and cover you with clothes, so that you may sweat as long as is possible: for without doubt it is a present remedy, as I my selfe have now of late proved. Thus much Thomas Phayre in his Treatise of the Pestilence.

The teeth of a mad Dog, that hath bitten a man or woman, tyed in leather, and then hanged at the shoulder, both preserve and keepe the party that beares it, from being bitten

bitten of any mad Dog. Diascorides, by the report of Mizaldus.

53

The seeds of Cardus Benedictus stamped, and drunke, doth helpe the grieve, paines, prickings, anditches of the side, and the griping in the guts, and the lower parts of the belly. This is proued for truth.

54

If any do sprinkle his head with the powder of the skin that a Snake doth cast off, gotten or gathered when the Beere is in the full, being also in the first part of Aries, the Rain, he shall see terrible & fearefull dreames. And if hee shall haue it vnder the plant of his foot, he shall be acceptable before Magistrates and Princes. Cardanus.

55

Who soeuer beginnes their iourney in the hower of Venus, hee shall haue good and profit on the behalfe of women or some such thing. Haly Abenragel.

56

If wormes gnaw vpon or hurt the mouth of the stomacke, put Houy combs into the mouth salting, and hold them there, and the wormes will draw vnto the Houy, and be hold by the mouth. It hath bene proued.

57

If in the first beginning of any sicknesse, at the time of any question for the sick, if the Spone be Orientall, nigh to the Sun, within twelue degrees, it is signe of death, and the

necr

nearer to the Sunne, and in Combustion, the worse. Iohannes Ganiuetus.

58

With this secret following, Benedictus Victorius had alwayes good successe, in passions and gréeses of the heart. Take of the iuice of Buglosse, cleansed or purified at the fire, two ounces, of white Sugar two drams, mix them together, and let the patient or diseased party drinke it every night going to bed: and there will not ten dayes passe, but the party will bee cured of the passion or griefe of the heart.

59

This following is a notable tried medicine for the Colic, and for the swelling of ioynts, and for knobs and knots coming of the Frenchpocks. Take May butter a quarter of a pound, halfe a pound of Commyn seed beaten in fine powder, a quarter of a pound of blacke Sope, one handfull of Hearbegrace, halfe a handfull of clarified sheepe seluet: stampe all these together in a Morter, then take the gall of an Ore, and a spoonfull of bay salt, and fry them all together till it bee thick, then lay it on a woollen cloth, and so apply it to the ache as hot as may bee suffered: and let it lye vnremoued a whole weeke: and then lay another plaister thereof to it, and let it lye vnremoued as long: then lay the third plaister thereto, and let it lye thereto as long as the other, which will bee the whole three weekes, and without doubt it will helpe him.

I have seene it proued. This I had out of a very old booke.

60

There be (and truly with proued successe) that doe hang roots of Sorrell at their neckes for the Swine pocks: and also in like case of Planten. Mizaldus.

61

Whosoever hath the bloudy flux, (bee it neuer so great or grievous) let them drinke the wine wherein the roots of Hollocks cut in peeces are sodden and streined: if the party haue an ague, then let the roots bee sod in water with some Planten leaves, and so strained, which is an approued and sure medicine for that disease: whether the party haue an ague or not.

62

A ring made of an Ore or a Tolues horn, and woꝛne or carried vpon them that haue the Cramp, it puts the same away. This is proued to be true of many. Mizaldus.

63

If the Lord of the seventh house be in the third or ninth house, and any euill Planet behold him: he that is then borne, will fall from some building, or else he will dye of something that shall fall vpon him. P.olo.

64

If you seeth Bziony in water, and vse to drinke the same, it helpes and cureth them that haue the Droopie. Proued.

65

Paucelous and notable vertues of the Cr
light

bright doe follow. Let the leaves, stalkes and
 flowres with the whole substance be distilled,
 when it beareth flowres, the water thereof
 killed, dropped and streaked about the eyes,
 causeth cleere eyes, and sharpeneth the sight,
 and ceaseth the paines of the eyes, the water
 dropped into the eyes an hower befoze night,
 and striked about them, and drunke to the
 quantity of thre ounces at one time, comfort-
 eth, strengthneth, and preserveth the sight,
 specially in aged persons, and in legmatick
 complexion. The herb dyed and brought to
 powder, and eaten every day in a pitched eg-
 gere, for a certaine time together, restoreth
 sight lost, the water mixed with halfe a dram
 of the powder, and drunke every evening for
 a month or forty dayes together, recovereth a
 weak sight.

66

This precious medicine following, will
 bring forth a Canker, and plucke it by by the
 roots, out of any soze where ever it bee either
 in man or woman. Take Roseagler, & make
 powder thereof: then take barrowes or hogs
 grease, that is new and fresh (first melted and
 after cold) then mix the powder therewith be-
 well: then put thereof upon a peece of white
 rather, which may cover the soze: then sprin-
 le on the said plaister, fine flower of pure
 heat: then upon the same spread honny, and
 then put upon the said honny womans milke,
 and when all this is done, put the said plaister
 upon the soze, where the Canker is, and

put the neather crust of a new white loafe
on the said plaister, and tye it fast upon the
same, that it remoue not: And in the morn-
ning thou shalt finde the canker dead on the
said plaister. This is most true. This I
pied out of an old witten booke.

67

Let a woman make water in a Urine
that is faire and cleane, or rather new, upon
certaine Coznes of Barley: and set the same
in a cold place for the space of eight dayes
and if the said Barley Coznes will growe
gaine, or bring forth new Cozne, then the
fault is not in the woman that shee conceiue
not, but rather in the man. If otherwise, then
the let of conception is in her.

68

Stamp Christall in a stone morter of mar-
ble, and make thereof a very fine powder
then put thereto so much of the white of
Eg that you may write therewith, mix the
well together with a little gum or gum wa-
ter, then write therewith in paper what
will, then rub the same letters with what
metall you will, and the writing will bee of the
colour of that metall wherewith you rub
them. This I had out of an old booke, and
Zalduus affirmes it without the gum water.

69

The wice of Lilly rotes, and Vineger,
either like much mixed together, and
salwelesame or red plumpled face anoynt
therewith

therewith euery euening for the space of nine
or ten dayes, doth helpe it perfectly.

70

You shall know whether the Droppe be
hot or cold by this that followeth: If the swell-
ing begin first at the feet, and goe upward,
then it comes of a hot cause: If the swelling
begin first in the face, and goe downward,
then it comes of a cold cause. This likewise
I had out of an old written Booke, wherein
were many things credible.

Cast the water of any sicke person newly
made at night on red Pettles, and if the Pet-
tles bee withered and dead in the morning af-
ter, then the sicke party is like to doe of that
disease, if they be greene still, then hee is like
to lue.

71

A certaine wicked Fellow that killed his
Father, did sit in company with his compani-
ons, eating and drinking, ouer whose head
there was a Swallowes nest, with young
Swallowes in the same, at which time the
said Swallowes made a great noyse, and chat-
tering, when suddenly the said wicked fellow
got a long poole, and burst the Swallowes
nest: whereby the Swallowes fell downe,
and hee trode on them and crushed them in
pieces. Being asked of one of them, why hee
did so: I haue good cause so to doe, said hee:
for did you not heare, said hee, how they told
that I killed my father. Whereupon hee was

suspected,

suspected, examined, and so confessed, and
there: also executed. Plutarckus.

73

Dye a Goats, Sheeps, or Beats bladder,
and make powder thereof, and let them drinke
thereof with vinegar or water when they go
to bed, that cannot hold their water, and it
will helpe them. Galen affirmes this.

74

If the Sunne, the Moone, the Alunten, or
the Lord of the Ascendent be all safe, and not
with the Lord of the eight house, or in his
aspect: without doubt the sicke person shall be
rid of his diseases, and recover the same. If
two of them bee so, hee is like to escape like-
wise. If contrary, then he is like to dye there-
of. Hieronim. M. Gar. Ryff.

75

To kill Serpents in your dreame, signifies
victory: to see sailes of ships is euill, to dreame
that all your teeth are bloody, it signifies the
death of the Dreame: but that the teeth be
drawne out, signifies the death of another:
that birds enter into a house, signifies losse:
to see warpe, betokens toy: to handle money, sig-
nifies anger: to see dead horses, signifies a lucky
event of things. Artemidorus.

76

You shall make a sword, knife, or any other
Instrument to haue an excellent edge, if you
doe as followeth. Put into a pound of the
Urine of a young man, as much Sot as you
may take in your hand, putting thereto some

ounces of the Oyle of Linseed: all being mixt together, let them seeth on the fire, and betwene the beating or striking of the sword or the knife, whiles it is red or burning hot, quench in this mixture, and according to Art let it be well tempered. Mizaldus.

77

If you stampe Lupines (which are to bee had at the Apothecaries) and therewith rub round about the bottome or lower part of any tree, no Ants or Wyllemys will goe by and touch the same tree. Mizaldus.

78

If Mercurie (being Lord of the sixth house) bee impedit of Saturne, it threatens to the child then borne, continuall blindnesse: and so much the more, if the Moone behold the Sun and Saturne in that sort. Tassier.

79

Rub the leafe of a Marigold betwene your fingers, and put the same into your nose, and let it stay there a little while: and it will bring forth abundance of humors out of your head, and it will help the rheume within a little while, if you vse it. This I had of a friend as an excellent secret.

80

The eating of two drams of great Raisons (the stones taken out) in the morning fasting, doth profit for concerning youth, because they make better digestion, and Aegins is diminished by them, they comfort the liver, and make it fat, because they are friends of

the stomacke and of the Liver, and they encrease bloud and make it thick, and when they are taken after meat, they strengthen and moyssen the belly. Iohannes Gamuctus.

81

The eyes bee not only instruments of enchantment, but also the voice & euill tongues of certaine persons. For there are found in Affricke, as Gellius saith, Families of men, that if they chance exceedingly to praise faire trees, pure seeds goodly children, excellent horses, faire and well liking cattell, some after they will wither and pine away, and so dye. (No cause or hurt knowne of their withering or death.) Thereupon the custome came, that when any doe praise any thing, that we should say, God blesse it or keepe it. Aristot. in Prob. By the report of Mizalans.

82

Stop both your eares with your fingers, and the hickop will goe away within a while after. Proved.

83

Many that are borne at that time, when the earth doth quake, are alwayes fearefull: in the time of thunder, they are for the most part faint and fearefull: in the time of the change of the Moone, either they liue not long, or else they be weake and oftentimes, as Aristotle saith, haue Melancholike diseases, or else are out of measure Melancholike: which makes them to be backward, fretting, and selcome merry. Mizalans.

There

84
There is a marvellous strength in Spermaceti, for if it be pure and right, it will penetrate and goe thorow the bores of things wherein it is kept, with a certaine moisture of sweating drops. Mizaldus.

85
If Mercurie be coniunct with Saturne, or in an euill aspect of him, and neither Iupiter nor any other good Planet doth behold Mercurie, it doth note, that they then borne, shall haue an impediment in their tongue or shall stut: chiefly, if it be found about the earth. Taisnier.

86
The roots of Eldern sod and strained, and drunke thirty dayes together, thrice every day, at morning, none, and night, doth cure the drop sic perfectly. Proved.

87
If the paps of a woman, which is with child of two, doe wax little, shee shall lose one of them, and if it be the right pap, it is a man child that will be lost: and if it bee the left, a woman child. Hippocrates in Aphor.

88
Take Garlicke, and Hordlicke, of each like much, and stampe them both together, and plaister the same either to a hot or cold govt: and it will helpe and ease it marvellously. This was reported to me to bee excellent therefore.

89
The stowze of Dyntmen's, called Flos vnguentorum,

vnguentorum, is made as folloiweth. Take of
 Rosen, and Berrosin, of each halfe a pound,
 Virgin war, and Olybanum, of either a quar-
 ter of a pound, Masticke one ounce, Warts
 tallow, or sheeps tallow, a quarter of a pound,
 Champhere two ozams: make your gums in
 fine powder, and seare them: then melt the
 war and tallow, and mix the powders there-
 with well, and boile them well together, then
 streine thozow a canvas bag into a pottle of
 white wine: then let it keele untill it be blood
 warme, then put thereto the Campher, and a
 quarter of a pound of Turpentine, by little
 and little, evermore stirring it well, till it bee
 thozow cold: Then make it vp in rooles, and
 keepe it to your vse, for the best salve for all
 things following, that cuer was made, by the
 sufferance of God. Wherefore esteeme of this
 salve aboue any other, for it hath bene put in
 experience and substantially pzoed: It
 heales wounds, old and new, it cleanseth very
 well, and gathereth good flesh: It healeth head-
 ache, and impostume in the head, or in the bo-
 dy: Swolne eares or chiekes, sawfleams in
 the face, Sinewes cut, sterke or sprained in
 Travell: It drawes out yron and thorne: it
 helpes venomous biting and pricking, it hea-
 leth all manner of botch, all swelling and
 ache in the Cods, and all other members: it
 ceases the flux of the Emroids, and it is speci-
 all good to make a seare-cloth, for all manner
 of griefes. This was witten and cast into
 the kecluse or Anker, at the Red hill in Al-
 maine,

maine, wherewith he wrought many maruels
and neuer vsed other medicine but this. This
I copied out of a very old booke: and I haue
proued it many times to be pzeious.

90

When the Alumten or the Lord of the As-
cendent is Infortunate in his fall, or combust
with thre other testimonies or else two: It
signifies that the sicke person shall dye: And
it is so much the worse, if hee bee vnder the
beames of the Sunne. Iatromath. Guar. Ryff.

91

Whosoever hath the griefe or swelling of
the Spleene neuer so much, and hath had it of
a long tyme, and doth heat the ends of a paire
of tongs in the fire, vntill they bee glowing
and red hot, and then quencheth the same in
halfe a pinte of white Wine, and drinke the
same Wine: It will helpe them thereof per-
fectly. This was credibly told me for very
truth. But it is moze certaine, if they bee so
heated and quenched fve or six times and then
drinke: and to take the same soure or fve
mornings together. Which I know to be ex-
cellent: thelike vnto this is affirmed to be
most trae, and proued by Anth. Bencuenius.

92

It is a great token of health when the
Kones or rods begin to itch: though the other
parts of the body bee weake. But then take
heed of Venerious acts, lest you pay for your
pleasure. This out of Mizaldus.

Caizer

93

Coriander seed made in powder, and mixt with Honny, and implastred vpon a Carbuncle, or other grienous Biles, destroyes the same quite. Arnoldus de Villa neua.

94

The blacke Sea-Cole, mixed with Oyle, will be made soft. Wherewith if one anoint Vines, it will destroy wormes which destroy or eat the buds of the Vines. Serucrius Gebelius.

95

The goime of a Cherry dissolued in white Wine, and so giuen to them that are griened with the Stone: it will helpe them maruellously. Mizaldus affirmes that it is certainly proued.

96

It was credibly told me for a truth, that there was a very poore woman being brought to bed of a Child, hauing many Children before, to whom a sister of hers (being rich, and that neuer as yet had any Child) came to see her, who said vnto her as followeth. Ah sister, sister, here are many mouthes and little meat. To whom her poore sister answered, Content your selfe, sister, God neuer sends mouth, but he sendeth meat. After it chaust the rich sister to be with child: which, when it was borne, had neuer a mouth. So that there was much meat, and no mouth. A worthy and rare example to make all couetous greedy and carefull worldlings to cast their whole care on the Lord,

102d, and not so to depend on their owne provision of worldly wealth. If it were not for the great goodnesse of God, we should haue no more meat for our mouthes, than this womans child had a mouth for meat. But if we haue both mouthes and meat, and lack good stomackes for the same, what are wee the nere? So that both mouth and meat and stomacke, are not in our willes to haue when we list: but are Gods gift to bestow as he will.

97

Hermes saith, if in the natiuitie of the Husband, Venus be combust, the wife shall dye before the Husband. If in the Natiuitie of the wife, Mars be combust, the Husband shall dye before the wife.

98

Water of Wine wherein Mallwort is sod (if a good draught thereof be drunke euery day first and last, for the space of twenty dayes at the most,) doth perfectly helpe them that haue the dropsie. It is an excellent medicine for the same.

99

Cast or instill certaine drops of Baulme into cleere water, and then with a stick labour well the water, and if the water then be troubled, the Baulme is not perfect. But if the water abide cleere, then the same is good and perfect Baulme. For the good and true Baulme, doth gather it selfe alwayes into one place. And thus you may try a true & good Baulme from a false and sophisticate Baulme.

If

If the roo of Piony (especially of the male Piony) bee hang'd at the neck of a Child or a boy, that hath the falling sicknesse, it doth help very much. Likewise doth Pelleter, and the haire of a Dog that is all black.

The end of the fourth Booke.

The fifth Booke.

A Mare will bring forth a Foale of diuers colours, if she be couered with a cloth of diuers colours, whiles she is taking the horse. For such colozs as be before the eyes of the horse, whiles he doth horse her, without doubt the Foale will bee of the same colours. The same may be proued with dogs and other beasts. Mizaldus.

The berries of *Malicacabus* (called winter Cherries) being stamp't, and the iuice press'd or wrung out of the same, and then dryed in the shadow: the same (if it be given to such as haue the Stone, or cannot make water, and also to them that haue the Droppe,) it will prouoke vrine, or drive forth the water, and also expell the *Hydropicall* humors. Mizaldus.

Hortus Apollo doth say that a Deuill doth feare greatly Bones: therefore when hee is confest a ned

constrained to goe by stony places, hee treads
very demurely or softly. For being hurt with
a very little stroke of a stone, it breeds
wozins, whereof at length he is consumed, or
brought to his death. Therefore he doth flie
from a travellor, that layes wait to strike
him with stones.

4

If the Moone and Venus bee ispyned toge-
ther, and both bee combust: hee that is then
borne, shall lack a wife, or never marry. Pro-
lomenus.

5

If the leaues of Elderne, first made hot
betwene two Tile stones, and then applied
hot to the forehead and the temples, if any
paine lye there: it helpeth the ach of the head
maruellously. This is very good and well pro-
ved.

6

Here followeth a marvellous water to pro-
voke sleepe. Take of Opium chibaicum, and
Garlicke heads pilled, of each two ounces,
beat the Garlicke heads in a mortar with a
woodden pestell, and put thereto the Opium
grinded: incorporate these well together,
that it may bee like a salve. Distill this in a
retort, with a most soft and slow fire in ashes:
with this water distilled, when need shall re-
quire, anoint the temples, the forehead, & pul-
ses of the wozels. And beware you minister
nott this, but upon a great necessity, and on
franticke persons, (as you shal think it good.)

7

The iuice of the buds, leaues, inner rinde,

oz of the young branches of Elderne (something warme) put into the eare, doth not only breake the Impostume thereof within foure oz fve times, but also doth maruellously helpe the deafenesse. This was told me for a great secret: and I haue tryed it to be an excellent thing in such a case.

8

To see Munkes in ones dreame, doth pretend death oz calamity: to see sat Oren betokens plenty of things: to lose an eye oz a tooth, signifies the death of a friend, oz of a kinsman, oz some other euill lucke: to dreame to be dum, foreshewes speedy gladnesse: to see Oren plow, betokens gaine: to enter into waters, betokens euill. Artemidorus.

9

This following makes a soft beard, and doth beautifie the chin with a fine haire. Take Butter without Salt, the iuice of a red Onion, the greace of a gray oz a Badger, the roe of Bziony, of Bætes, of Radish, and of white Lillies, wherof make a Liniment, and anoint the chin often therewith, being shauen. Mizaldus.

10

Put vp an old Gander into a house, and let him be there thzee dayes without meat, then cast vnto him peeces of an Eele newly killed, then gather the dung that comes from him, after hee hath eaten the peeces of the Eele: which dung being layd to any Impostume or Swelling, is a present remedy therefore.

De

11

He that slepeth in a sheepes skin, shal see true
dreams, or dream of things that be true. Miz.

12

The braine of a Welsell dyed, and drunke
with vineger, doth helpe them that haue the
falling sicknesse. Mizaldus.

13

Iupiter and Venus or the one of them in the
eight house, not combust, nor retrograde, doth
signifie the child then borne shall die naturall,
and no violent death. Tysner.

14

Take a little Sticke, and tie about the end
thereof old Oken leaues, then cut them some-
thing round, and hold the same leaues in your
mouth as deepe and as farre in as you may
suffer it well, (holding the Sticke betwene
your teeth) and so hold your mouth ouer a
Bozenger or a dish, & there will great abun-
dance of humours auoid out of your mouth:
and within a while wash in faire water the
said leaues on the Sticke, and then hold it
in your mouth so againe. Doe thus for the
space of halfe an houre, and vse this thre or
foure times a day, for thre or foure daies to-
gether, or vntill you haue auoided as much
waterp humours as you thinke good. This is
the best and the presentest remedie for help-
ing of the Rheume, that ever I knew or heard
of. I had it of a Gentleman, that esteemed it
as a Treasure. And whosoever proues it,
shall finde it an excellent thing.

The Rheume

Mirabolanes

15

Mirabolanes chebuli, p̄serued with his
Syrrop, vsed daily, and eaten, p̄serueth
your mouth excellent well.

16

This following is an excellent Garga-
risine to purge the head and the breast. Take
of Stauesacre, thre drammes, Weliter of
Spaine and Mustard seed, of either two
drammes, long Pepper, Ginger, and Allom-
gem, of each one dram, make powder of them
that are to be powdered, and stamp the rest,
and mix all well together, and put as much
thereof as a Beane in a little linnen cloth,
and tie the same fast with a threed, that it
may bee round: then hold the same in your
mouth, and champe it softly betwene your
teeth: and it will bring forth water & steame
abundantly. Use this daily untill you thinke
your head be well purged.

17

If the Lord of the ascendent be in the eight
house, receiued of the Lord of the eight house,
so that hee receiue not the Lord of the eight
house, it signifies that the sicke party shall e-
scape without all hope. Iatromath. Guar. Ryf.

18

Earth wormes slit and cleansed, and wash
from their slimy and earthly matter (halfe a
dozen of them, at the least) and cut in peeces
as chopped, and a good melle of pottage made
thereof made with Datmeale and water, and
so much every day eaten by them that have

the blacke Jaundies, for the space of twelue daies or longer : no doubt it will perfectly cure them thereof, though it be neuer so long roted, or thought to bee past cure. Or else a spoonfull of the powder made of them in March, or any other time, when you can get them taken every day so long in a little draught of any drinke, doth likewise perfectly cure the same. This is very true, and hath bene oftentimes proued. It hath helpt some in foure or five daies.

19

Olibanum (which is a kinde of Frankincense) in powder mixt with as much of Swines greace, and boyled together, wherewith if childrens heads that are full of Lice, or that are giuen to breed Lice, bee anointed, they shall afterwards be free from Lice. This is better and more safe, than to vse oymments mixt with Quicksilver, which is very dangerous : therefore let mothers or nurses rather vse this.

20

Whereas euery beast (the act of generation ended or done) is wont to be sad : enely the Cocke reioyareth, for he sheweth his gladnesse then by crowing.

21

If Mars bee in the eight house, and in a humane signe, or in the second face of Taurus, or in the first face of Leo : It doth shew the child then borne, shall die of iron. Taisnier.

22

It is proued by experience, that to vse customably in the dinner, and immediatly before supper, halfe an ounce of the flower of Cassia newly drawne, doth forbid the engendering of the impostumation of the stomacke. Truly I say vnto thee, that who doth vse such taking of Cassia, shal be preserved from euery euil affection of the stomacke. Emperica bened.

23

Wine of the decoction of Tormentill, drunke dayly without any other drinke, and the herbe thereof sodden, and euery euening plaistered ouer the eyes, the space of thre or foure moneths or more, restozeth the sight, yea to those that haue their eies as though they did see, and yet are blinde, and see nothing at all. Petrus Hispanus.

24

Andreas Mattheolus knew a woman, that euery day for a whole years space, was grievously troubled with the paines of the Mother, which was helped very well of that disease, by drinking once a weeke at her going to bed, of white Wine, wherein an ounce of the root of Bryony was heated: and she vsing this medicine a whole yeaere in such sort, shee felt no more harme thereof.

25

If you will destroy or put away warts, cut off the head of a quicke Cele, and rub the warts all ouer well with the same blood then as it runnes from the Cele: then bury the

head of the said Cele deepe in the ground, and when the head is rotten, then they will fall away. I thinke the Authoꝝ hereof is Iohannes Baptista Porta, Mizaldus.

26

About the rising of the little Dog, (being in Summer) an old Cocke doth lay an Egge, round speckled, and of diuers colours: where of many do thinke that the Basiliske, or Cockatrice doth come (which is a most pernicious and venomous Serpent,) especially if thit egge be sit vpon and hatched by a Toad: which whether it be a fable or not, let others iudge. Mizaldus.

27

Mars in the eight house, with the head of the Dragon, betokens that the child then borne shall die of a roape, or bee hanged. Taysnier.

28

The iuyce of Coleworts, put or snufft into the nostrills, doth purge the head marvellous well, and helps the ancient paine of the head. Often pꝛoued.

29

Blacke Sieges like to filthy bloud, are wonderfull euill, whether they be with an Ague, or without an Ague. And the darker colour they haue, the worse they be: but if these signes come through a Purgation, they be moze laudable. And although they bee of diuers colours, they be not euill. Hippocrates.

30

This following is an excellent and often

proved thing for the Collicke, Strangury, and the Stone, take the seed of Careaway, Fennell seed, Spicknard, Annis seed, of Commin seed, Sinamon, and Galingale: of each halfe an ounce, Cardinell seed, and Li- quorice, of either of them an ounce, and beat them all to powder, and drinke halfe a spoon- full of the same powder in Ale, a little war- med, & walke by an downe and houre after, before you eat or drinke any other thing. Do thus five or six daies together at the least, and you shall finde it of a notable operation. This was taken out of a learned practisers booke: besides since it hath many times bene proved,

31
Young children whose gummies are anoin- ted with the braine of an Hare, doe breed their teeth easily. Mizaldus. And it hath been pro- ved with the braine of a cummie.

32
A Walnut put fast in a chicken, that it fall not out in the roasting thereof: it makes that the same chicken will bee the sooner roasted. Mizaldus.

33
If a round large vessell, with one hole in the top thereof, be filled full with quick Lime and Brimstone, of both equall portions, and the hole well stoppt, that no aire nor any thing may goe out, and so put into some standing water, or a little pit of water, or into some Cesterne full of water, it will keepe the said water

water hot a long time, or for many daies.
Proved of many, saith Mizaldus. And I found
the same also in an old written booke.

34
Hens dung mixt with meat that is given to
be eaten of mad Dogs, will take away their
madnesse from them: (As it is thought.) Mi-
zaldus.

35
If a worine that is found in the grasse, be-
fore it touch the ground, bee hanged alive at a
womans necke, that is with child, it is thought
she shall keepe the child untill the due time of
the birth. Plinius. As Mizaldus.

36
If one give any thing for warts, to them
that haue them, bee it neuer so small a thing,
as three or foure haire, (a rag of linnen
Cloth, or some other thing of no value, the so-
oner it will rot, so much the better,) and let
the party that would bee rid of the warts,
wrap the same in some thing, and put it into
the ground and cover the same with earth a-
gaine. Truly, as the same thing doth rot in
the earth, so will the warts weare and con-
sume away. This is perfectly proved.

37
If Mars bee in Gemini and the Sunne in
Pisces, in a quartile aspect, in the day time,
or the Moone in the night time: it doth signi-
fie that the child then borne will be hanged.
Taylmer.

They that vse to receiue thre Pills made of Aloes De succo citrino, made in powder, (which is to be had at the Apothecaries) and mixt with the iuyce of Coleworts of the bignesse of a beane, shall neuer be troubled with paine in the head. Per. Hisp.

39

A strange medicine for the Colic. Take a good handfull of Arsesmart, and wzap and tie the same in a Burré leafe and lay it first in cold ashes, then compasse the same with hot embers and coales, and so roast the same well: then apply the same roasted Arsesmart to the griued place, and doe thus euening and morning for two or thre daies: and thou shalt find a present helpe thereof. This was told me for a great secret, and as a proued thing.

40

If you put or stop fast within a Nut, quick Brimstone, Saltpeter, and quick silver, the same being put into a loafe of bread, and then the same loafe of bread put into some hot place, where it may heat, as soon as it warms hot, you shall see the loafe of bread so leape, that it will bee very pretty sport to them that see it. Mizaldu had this of one that proued it.

41

A most excellent oyle of S. Johns Wort is made as followeth. Infuse or steep for the space of thre daies the tops of Saint Johns Wort, in pure and excellent wine, then in a double vessell let them heat easily over the fire,

fire, and then straine them easly: then againe put as many of the tops of Saint Iohns wort in that strained liquour, as you had before, and let them steape therein thre daies or thre nights as before, then heat and straine them as before, then adde thereto thre ounces of Turpentine, and six ounces of old oyle, and of Saffron the weight of xxiij. barley cornes: mix all together, and then seeth all together in a double vessell, untill the wine bee consumed, and that that remaines, put into a glased or leaded vessell, and keepe it safely for your vse. This oyle is of a maruellous vertue and property, as well chiefly against venomous Ulcers as many other diseases & cold griefes: well knowne to many women. Mizaldus.

42

If you rub slightly any kinde of beasts or Cattell, with the iuyce of Cordes, in hot weather, no kinde of Flies will then hurt or molest them, nor yet annoy them. A thing desired of many, and very necessary for such as ride in the hot weather. Mizaldus.

43

If Mars be opposite to Iupiter, and the one of them be the Lord of the eighth house: it is like the child then borne shall die by the commandment of the Judge. Taynier.

44

The leaues of wilde Iuie sod in wine, and laid vpon any canker, doth kill and heale the same. Torriula.

This

45
 This water following is very precious for
 franticke and mad men, proued very often.
 Take of the flowers of Rosemary, of Bur-
 rage, and of the root of Boglosse, of each halfe
 a pound, of Saffron two drams, of Quinces
 foure ounces, of the best white Wine two
 pints, mix them all together, & then let them
 stand so the space of a naturall day: after
 that bury the glasse body whereth all the same
 is, in horse dung for fiftene daies: and then
 take it out and distill a water thereof accord-
 ing to art, two or three times over. Keep
 this water as the Apple of your eye, for it is
 very precious and well proued in all melan-
 choly sickneses very effectuously, and in the
 paine and trembling of the heart the quantity
 to bee given at one time is a dram, which is
 the weight of liij. barley cornes. If you proue
 it you will praise it. And this is in the new
 Jewell of health, with many other more excel-
 lent things.

46
 They are not like to lose their senses, nor
 their vnderstanding, in whose nativity the
 Stone doth apply to Mercury either by con-
 iunction or by aspect. Iacromath. Guat. Ryff.
 Argent.

47
 Set a round glasse full of water against the
 hot Sunne, that it may stand fast, and then
 hold some thing that is very dry, and will
 take fire easily, nie to the same glasse, be-
 twene the glasse & the Sunne, and it will set
 the same thing there holden, on fire. Which is
 very

very strange to behold. And the rather, because fire a hot and dry element, is procured out of water, a cold and moist element. Iohan.

Baptist. Porta. 48

Didimus writes, that sheepe are wont to follow them that stop their eares with their wool. 49

If any doth aske thee (having knowledge in Astrology) what hee did see in his dreame: marke the Ascendent, when the question is made: & if thou doest finde Saturne in the Ascendent (or first house,) tell him that he did see in his dreame religious persons: as Fryers, hermites, or such like, or places of prayer, &c. But if thou finde Mars in the Ascendent, say ti at he saw in his dreame, Captaines, Knights,urtherers, Thieves, Harnesse or Battels, or such like. If the Sunne be in his first house, he did see Gardens, Trees with fruits, Gold or a King. If Venus be in the Ascendent, hee did see a faire Virgin, or some eating or drinking, or one lying with a woman, or that haue things wherein they are delighted, or else to play, or to walke abroad, or white or red garments. If Mercury bee in the first house, then he did see handsome and eloquent men reasoning, or Palaces decked with Curtens and rich hangings or Clothes, booke or writings of saluation, or of accompts. If the Moone be in the first house, hee did see Ri- uers or water, or precious stones, or some that did eat or drinke, or his mother, or his Aunt, or his mothers sister: This saith Haly Abcragell.

Abenragell. But Messanala, and Alhaylar and Abrier Forsall haue said, Loke in the signe of the ninth house from the Ascendent, & if thou doest finde in the same house any of the seven Planets, iudge that the vision or dreame was of them as is befoze, when they are found in the first house. And adde to the signification of the Sunne, (that is, if the Sunne be in the ninth house,) that he did see himselfe lying betwene heaven and earth, or that hee did see a great light: and if there be no Planets in the ninth house, then marke him that is in the first house: if none be there, then marke who is in the third house: if none be there, then loke in the fourth house: if none be there, loke in the seventh house: if none be there, then look in the tenth house. And iudge according to the signification of every Planet, and thou shalt be certified God willing. Haly Abenragell.

50

Against the quarten Ague, take all the bzine that the party makes at one time in his sit, and knead flower therewith: and when the same is baked, then giue it to a dog of the same house. And when you haue done this thrice, The party will bee whole, and rid of that disease. And in his head the dog will be sicke. But for a man that is sicke, a dog must be chosen: if a woman, a Bitch must be had. This was taken out of an often proued experiment of an Italian, by the report of Mizaldus.

51

Whosoever desires to see the Sunne eclipsed

fed without hurting their eyes: Let them behold the shadow thereof in a besell, wherein Oyle is put: Where they may behold and see it without danger. For a fattie humour is not easily troubled. And what shapen or forms it doth receive, it representeth the same truly. Mizaldus.

A Lamen, or thinne plate of gold, borne on the seame of the braine, doth strengthen the braine. The same hanged against the region or place of the heart, doth helpe the beating of the heart, and encrease the glairesse. And if it be put vpon the reines of the backe, it strengthens the reines, and cooles the same, and ease the paines of the backe. But Mizaldus wisheth that the same plate bee beaten and made of pure & fine gold, when the Sunne is in Leo called the Lion: And Iupiter and the Moone beholding each other happily. Herm. Arnoldus Villa nouanus & alij.

If the Lord of the Horoscope be in the seventh house combust, and the Sunne hath no essentiall dignity in the same: then he that is then borne, shall perish by the hands of many, which will rise against him. But if the Sunne haue then any power in the seventh house, he shall die by the Kings commandement. Taylnier.

It is proued and a secret: that if three grains of Passicke be giuen to the patient to be swallowed every night at his going to bed,

bed, it doth preserve him from the pains in the stomacke, & doth cure him. Emperica benedicti Victorij. I know by p^{ro}ve, it helps the stomacke maruelously. 55

This water following breakes the Stone in the bladder, and in the Keyne. Take of the iuyce of Saxifrage, two pints, of Grommell, and of the iuyce of Parcelly of either one pint, of the best Vineger of a pleasant Wine eight ounces, distill all these together, and let the liquor distilled bee kept in a glasse with a narrow mouth: Of which minister in the morning one ounce at a time, as much at none, and as much at evening going to bed. This is a p^{ro}ved water, as saith Fumacellus. 56

To dreame that Eagles flie ouer your head, doth betoken euill fortune. To dreame that you see your face in the water signifies long life. To follow Bees, betokens gaine or profit: to be married, signifies that some of your kinsfolkes is dead: to dreame that you worship God, signifies gladnesse: to looke in a glasse, doth pretend some issue or a childe: to haue oyle p^{ro}lozed vpon you, signifies w^{is}. Michal Scotus and Artemidorus. 57

If you would haue Copper to melt quickly, and runne easily, put the hoores of a Horse into the same, between the melting and pouring out therof. Mizaldus had this secret of an expert Italian. 58

Goats will not stray nor wander, if you cut

off their beards. Florentinus.

59

If you put a Tonde in a new earthen pot, & the same be covered in the ground in the middle of a corne field, it is said there will be no hurt: all tempests or stormes there. As Archibius wrote vnto Antiochus king of Syria. Plinio the author.

60

If the Lord of the eighth house bee found in the twelfth house, with an euill Planet, or in an euill Aspect it shewes, the childe then borne, will die a captiue, (that is) in prison, as one that doth lie away. Taylmer.

61

Whosoever anoints their belly with this ointment following, it easeth the paine of the head, it purgeth the stomacke, it comforteth the appetite, and clarifieth the eyes. Take of the iuyce of Smallege two ounces, of the iuyce of Mercury foure ounces, of Gose greace and Hens greace, of either of them a pound, of Rosen two ounces, of Musticke, and Franckincense, of either five dzams, of Cassia fistula two dzams, and put thereto iuyce of Wallwozt, and of the inner rinde of Elderne, and mix them all well together, and make thereof an ointment. This if it bee well made, is a very good thing.

62

The Squinancy, or any other paine of the throat will bee helpt with this following. Marke where a Swine doth rub him, and then rub your hand on the same wood, post, or stone,

stone, with which hand rubbe your soze or
swolne thzoat. And as some say that haue
proued it, cut off a peece of the same wood,
where the Swine did rub himselfe, and rub
the swolne or griened place therewith. But
the rubbing of the Swines neck, is the best for
the necke, the legge for the legge, and so for
part of the Swine, for the like part of the
person griened or diseased. This is a very
true and often proued thing.

62

Take a pint of white Wine, one handfull
of Woodbine leaves, or two or thre ounces of
the water of Woodbine, and a quarter of a
pound of the powder of Ginger, seeth them
all together untill they bee something thicke,
and anoint a red pimpled face therewith for
or six times, & it will make it faire. Proued

64

Ludouicus V. ues doth write, that within
the memozy of his Ancestours or Fathers,
there was a Sepulcher or Tombe pluckt by
wherein a burning candle was found, made
(as was witnessed by writing) five hundred
yeares before. And when it was touched or
handled, by and by it was resolved into pow-
der. Iohannes Langius.

65

If you would haue a deepe Well made, it
is best to digge the same when the Sunne is
in the last parts of Virgo, before the Autumnall
Equinoctiall, (which is about the begin-
ning of September, or immediatly after,

ter, for then through the great heat and dry-
ness of the Summer the earth wants raine.
Mizaldus had this of one that was skilfull in
such things, which was a master Carpenter.

66

If any be bitten or stricken of a Scorpion,
which shall eat Basil the same day, he shall be
made whole thereof. Aphri. reports it.

67

If any fall sicke in the houre of the Sunne,
hee will haue a strong Fever or Ague: And
many times shall bee vered in his minde:
which shall bring no small hurt vnto him. Ha-
li Abenragei.

68

The iuice of Coriander, giuen to them that
haue the falling euill to drinke, will not
suffer the humors to ascend into the head, and
it worketh great helpe to the diseased. This
was written in an old Booke.

69

Whosoever is brought weake, either by
some grievous sickness or disease, or long
continuance, or by wounds received, or any
other way, and thereupon haue a Siege of
Melancholy, like to blacke blood, hee shall
doubtlesse dye the next day after. Hipocrates
in suis Aphor.

70

A sallowe face or red pimpled face, is helped
with this medicine following. Take Enula
Campana, foure ounces, and seeth it with Vi-
negar, till the Vinegar bee sodden in, then

Stamp it small, and then put thereto quick silver and brimstone, of either foure drams, and Barrowes greace, foure ounces, and beat them all together, and make thereof a plaister, and lay it to the infected or spotted place in the Face all night: and on the morrow wash it off with warme water. Doe this six or seven nights, and it will helpe it without doubt.

71

The first seeds that the Ye, or Pale Worm brings forth (being round and blacke,) doe maruellously recreate or helpe them that have the falling sicknesse: If some thereof be stampd and taken with Oximell scillitricke, which is to bee had at the Apothecaries: and with the Sirrop of Sciadus, and a little Nutmeg: which Lemnus doth witnesse for a very truth.

72

Whosoever is stricken or hurt of any venomous worme, or other thing: or else bitten with a mad Dog, let them take heed diligently that the same thing that did hurt them, leaue them not, until they be perfectly whole. For the Hebrew Physicians say, that the party hurt, shall then dye, or else be in perill a further yea, though they begin to wax whole when they see them. Mizaldus.

73

One handfull of Basill, with ten Sea Crabs, stampd or beaten together, doth make all the Scorpions to come to that place, that

are nigh to the same. Aphri-as Mizaldus saith.

74

If the Lord of the eight house, be afflicted in the fourth house, it signifies, the Child then borne, shall dye in prison. Tassier.

75

Time wherein the rinde of an Alb tree hath bene sodden, drunke fasting, six or seven mornings together, doth perfectly helpe them that are tormented with the paines of the spleene. (Which makes one to haue a great paine in the left side, and their most griefe is after meat.) And if you anoint the grieved place, so long with an ointment called Deachea, euery morning and euening, it is an excellent thing likewise.

76

Behold a singular Oyle or baulme draught out of Mar and Turpentine, which dyeth and mightily pearreth where the same is applied, taken out of the secrets of Fallopius. Take of the purest and clearest Turpentine that can be gotten, one pound and two ounces, of new yellow Mar that is odoriferous, twelue ounces, of Putinegs and Cloues: of either one ounce, of common Ashes, six ounces, beat all these well together, then put the same into a Retorte, fenced with Lute of wisdome, and set in ashes, and distill it with a slow fire at the first, and after encrease the fire untill all be distilled, which gathered, distill the second time in a Glasse body with an head and receiuer, putting vnto it before the

distilling foure ounces of the powder of
 Bricke or Tiles. Which diligently luted in
 the ioynts, maintaine fire vnder it, vntill no
 more will come, then haue you purchased an
 Oyle of a Rubine colour, which worketh mi-
 racles in wounds, especially where sinnewes
 be harmed. This also helpeth any manner of
 Rume proceeded of a cold cause, it helpeth be-
 sides the cough, by anoynting the region of the
 brest therewith: and it is also of great impor-
 tance vnto many other griefes, invented and
 proued by the abovesaid Authoz many times.
 This excellent Oyle I had out of that wo-
 thy Booke, called the new Jewell of health:
 which many perhaps shall read in this my
 Booke, that otherwise should neuer haue seen
 that Booke. Which makes me describe here
 in some notable things therein uttered.

77

A notable and often proued plaister, to de-
 stroy any impostume, swelling, and scitch, in
 what place of the body soeuer it bee, is now
 described as followeth. Take of the root of
 Hollyocke, (cleane washed and cut in peeces,)
 two good handfull, and seeth the same in faire
 water, vntill the said root bee something ten-
 der. Then take out the said root, and put into
 the same water, of Fenecræke and Limes,
 of either one handfull, (something stamped
 and bruized,) and seeth them together vntill
 the water bee roping like birdlime: then
 stampe the said root of Hollyocke besore said,
 and put it to the said Fenecræke and Limes,

of Notable things. 43

sed, with an handfull of Barly meale, and fry
them together with Bores greace, and Bar-
rowes greace: and need bee, you may take
Shoepe suet, then lay a plaister thereof to the
soze, or griened place, as hot as the party may
suffer it: and let the same lye twelue houres
unremoued at the least, and after apply ano-
ther plaister of the same thereto, in such or-
der, and within nine plaisters it will worke
the full effect. It hath helpt and dissolued the
plurisie, with the applying of three or foure
plaisters. A thing of small cost, and great
vertue.

78

When the Lord of the Ascendent is impe-
dite or infortunate of the Lord of the second
house: it signifies that the sicke shall not bee
healed, and with great expences of money, or
ellse dye. And vniuersally, marke what Pla-
net doth infortunate the Lord of the Ascen-
dant; the sicke is like to haue harme, or hin-
derance by such things, as that house doth sig-
nifie whereof that infortunating Planet is
the Lord or signifier. Iarrom. ch. Guat. Ryff.

79

Egshels dzyed and bent to powder, and
giuen in white Wline, breaketh the Stone. It
is a tryed medicine, as one affirmed to me.

80

Sugar, (especially Talencia Sugar) made
a powder and put into a wound or cut, doth
not onely cleanse all corruption from it, and
consumes all superfluous flesh or matter in it,

but also heales it maruellously. If you list you may mire a little fresh butter therewith, wherby it will not be of the lesse vertue. This is a sure, excellent, easie, & a ready medicine, who list to try it, shall find it a singular thing.

81

A certaine wench was borne within fene miles of London, who within a year and a halfe after her birth did begin to eat earth, stones bricke, and gruell: and so continued therein, (having all her delight in eating of such baggage) also she did eat the wooden shooes that were on her armes, besides that shee did eat a glove. And on a time her mother did feed her with milke: there came to fall a great peece of scote, out of the Chimney into the said milke, which scote, the said child toke out of the dish with her fingers, & did eat it most greedily. Shee abhorred bread and butter, and other such naturall food, whereby shee was marvellously consumed with a sur, and she yet liveth, having nothing on her but skin and bone. I saw her in the year 1577. She was borne in Charley within two or thre miles of Scanes, at which time shee was full thre yeres of age.

82

It is said, that Wile dung, with the ashes of burned Wasps, and of Hasell nuts, and a little Vineger of Roses put thereto, doth wonderfully decke a bald place with haire, if the place be often rubbed or anointed therewith. Mizaldus.

83

If any Beast of the female kind doth pisse vpon the vrine of a Wolfe newly made: the same beast shall neuer conceive. Pythagoras.

84

Arius giues counsell, that that Dog be buried or put into the ground in any wise, which is dead by taking his disease from a man; for it is certaine (saith hee) that dangerous and many effects (the man being escaped,) are turned or overpawed in to him.

85

The troublesome or vnpleasant noyse of Frogs in the night, will cease: if you set a Candle burning on the bancke-side nigh the water where they bee. Or else many lights according to the greatnesse of the place where they bee. Africanus Geopon. And this was proued at Paris, by the meanes of a President there, that therewith was troubled. Mizaldus.

86

It is the opinion of many, that an herb called Leucanthus, that is white Thorne (euen as the Bay tree,) is neuer stricken nor touched with lightning, nor is not touched with any euill from heauen.

87

Zael saith, that he hath proued in many natiuities, where the Moone is in Virgo, opposite with the Sunne: that the child then borne, hath bene drowned.

88

Six cloues of Garlicke stampd and strained

¶ 4

into

into a draught of Rhenish wine & so drinke, is a present reinedy for the Collicke, stone and Strangury. An excellent tryed medicine, if you take it thre dayes.

89

Take powder of the flowres of Elder, gathered on Midsummer day, being before well dyed, and vse a spoonfull thereof in a good draught of Bozage water, morning and evening, first and last, for the space of a month: and it will make you seeme young a great while. This I had out of an old written booke, as proued.

90

Take Horseleaches, and burne them to powder, and mix them with Eysell, then vse to rub the place therewith where you would haue haire grow no more: and there will no haire grow in that place. This was a secret of a notable Practiser.

91

Whosoever vses to drinke butter milke, they will bee laxative, although they bee very much bound, and cannot goe to stoule: proued.

92

They are like to haue the falling sickness, in whose Patiuities the Moone and Mercurie doe not behold the one the other. Where neither of them doe behold the ascendent: and whereas in the day time Saturne is the signifier of the qualities of the minde, and then being in an Angle, and Mars in Patiuities of the night.

That

93 That young Beasts bee not hurt of their fetters; or that being hurt of them, they may be cured: Tye vnto their neckes a Date stoned bozod thozow. Mizaldus.

94

If you giue to them that haue the falling sicknesse, this medicine or antidote following thre dayes, whiles the Moone is coniunct to Iupiter, it will helpe him. Take of Ware, the seeds of Diony and the roots of the same halfe a dram, the leaues of Gillingowres, and of Primroses, (which some take to bee Daisie) one dram, Stamp them and giue it to drinke with white wine, the party being fasting. Mizaldus.

95

A certaine Country man did keepe open-mouthed in the fields, a Serpent crept in at his mouth, and so into his body: but after the same man cured himselfe thereof with eating of Garlick. But hee infected his wife with payson, by hauing to doe with her carnally, whereof she dyed, which was very rare and strange. Volaceranus.

96

Powder made of the Bone of a Swallow, giuen to drinke to them that haue the falling sicknesse, healeth them without doubt, for it is a sure experiment. Petrus Hispanus.

97

If you would know whether a Woman be conceiued with Child or no: giue to her two spoonefuls

sponefull of water, and one sponefull of clarified Honny, mingled together to drinke, when she goeth to sleepe: and if shee feele gripings and paines in her belly in the night, she is with child, if shee feele none, she is not. This is very true and often proued.

He will neuer be poxe, of whose patient Jupiter is ruler, or Lord Gelicarrant: the Authoz of which worke is unknowne.

This following will take spots out of the face, and beautifie the same. Put seven white Eggs in most pure and strong Vineger, and let them lye therein so long, untill their shels bee as soft as their inward skins, and mix thereto foure ounces of Mustard seed, before made in powder (or stamp) then stamp or grinde them together, and therewith let the face be anointed. This hath bene proued. Torrula affirmes it also for the like purpose.

Greene Nettles layd in the vyne of one that is sicke, and so steeped therein for the space of xxiij. houres, if after the same time they be taken out green and fresh, it betokenes the sicke party will recover of that sickness: if they bee withered, it is a great token of death. Mizaldus.

The end of the fifth Booke.

The

The sixth Booke.

If you would haue any Beast, or any part of the same, (of what colour soeuer he be) to bee turned into white, shauē off the haire, and smok the same that is shauen with the fume of brimstone, and white haire will grow there. You may proue the same in flowres. Mizaldus.

The berries of white Thorne, taken with white Wine, is of great force, for destroying or expelling of the Stone. It is knowne by the practice or experience of the Country men. Mizaldus.

In a question of a vision or dreame, marke the Lord or the Ascendent of the Ascendent, and the Moon, and consider if thou findest eit, or of them in the ninth, or third house: but if you finde none of them there, then marke, if thou finde either of them in the Ascendent or first house, or in any of his angles: and if you so finde either of them, and the same be separate from a good Planet, and applied to a good Planet: It signifies that the dreame is good and pleasant, and of a good signification, and is of the condition of that good Planet, to whom hee applies: and the profit or commodity of his dreame, shall be of the condition of the house where he is in the figure, and of the

the condition of that house which hee doth behold with a good aspect. But if it be separate from an euill Planet, and applies also to an euill Planet: then the vision or dreame is euill, and to be feared, and is of an euill signification. Which euill and harme shall bee according to the nature of the Planet, to whom the same applies, and according to the nature of the house wherein hee is in the figure, and according to the nature of that euill Planet. But if it be separate from a good Planet, and applies to an euill Planet: say that the vision or dreame was good and pleasant, but he hath an euill signification. But if it be separate from an euill Planet, and doth apply to a good Planet: say that the vision or dreame was foule and euill, but it hath a good signification, and the profit or successe thereof, will bee according to the nature of the Planet, to whom he doth apply, and according to the nature of the house wherein hee is in the figure, (as we haue said.) Therefore according to this way and rule, consider the visions or dreames: and conferre one to another, and thou shalt be certified, God willing. Haly Abenragel.

4
It is proued, and a secret: that if you giue to them that haue the Dickon, every morning three honces before meat, one root of great Ginger, and immediately after drinke the draughts of Malinesey, you shall see that he will bee some cursed, Emperic benedicti Vtorii.

5

A sword wherewith a man is killed, the blood being cleane wiped from it, and put into hot fire, which being taken out of the same, doth manifestly shew the murder: for so far as the sword was in the wounded person, so farre it will bee of a contrary colour to the sword. It was told me that a Bishop did try it to be true, by one of his men.

6

If the blood of a Cocke be dyed, and made in powder, and mixt in wine, wherein there is water, it makes the water swim above. This was the relation of a learned Spanke. Mizaldus.

7

Planten hath a marvellous vertue, to deliver them of the plague that are infected therewith: given any manner of way. Proven.

8

The more lively and quicke that a Horse is, the more deeper hee will thrust his nose into the water, when he drinks. Plinius.

9

Swine and Elephants doe hate white garments, Bulls and Oxen hate marvellously garments that be of purple colour, which many vnder such apparell haue sometimes proceeded to their great grieve. Plinius.

10

If the Lord of the right horse, bee in the right house, or behold the same happily: the child

child then borne will dye in his Country, or
nigh the same. Taisaier.

11

The white of an Eg, and the iuice of Pell
toz of the wall, well beaten together, and
skummed : and then one drop of that liq
put into the eye, doth heale the web in the eye.
This is true and proued.

12

A proued Oyle which is very good for the
Dropsie, called Alciues, if all the belly
paimch bee anoynted therewith. Take
Turpentine one pound, of Frankincense,
Basticke, Birch, of each two drams, Land
num, one dram, Putinegs, Cloues, Calengal,
Zedoary, of each one dram and a halfe, of the
iuice of Wallwort, and the iuice of Cucum
(called Cucumis asininus) of either one ounce.
Let them bee powdred, that are to bee pow
dred, and let them bee mixed together, and put
them in a Limbecke, and let an Oyle bee di
stilled thereof, and it is a most secret thing,
not only to take away the swelling of the bel
ly in the Dropsie, called Alciues, but also
flegmaticke swelling of any other member of
mans body, and it is maruellous for the
paines of ioynts, and members of a cold nature.
Emperici benedicti.

13

A certaine Butchers Wile being with
child, as she was skurring the bloud of a bea
newly killed, a little thereof did chance to
sprinkle, or spurt on her face : which she had
her

her hand suddenly wiped off, and then wiped
the same hand on her left thigh: Who after
being brought to bed of a Boy, the same Boy
had, and hath the like marke, or blond-spot on
the left thigh. They that knew both the Fa-
ther, Mother, and the Child, told this for a
very truth. Therefore it is not good to hit a
woman suddenly, being with Child, on the
face, or otherwise: lest the child she is withall,
be so marked, as is declared in other places of
this booke. 14

The sicke person cannot escape, when the
light of the time, (that is) the Sunne in the
day, and the Moone in the night, and the Alum-
en of the Ascendent, are both impetite, or
will affected of the Lord of the eighth house, or
of the Lord of the fourth house. Iatromath.
Guar. Ryff. 15

If you will take the haire from any place of
the body, and would have it to grow there no
more: Stamp Ants Eggs with the iuice of Hen-
bane and Hemlocks, or with the bloud of a
Bat, or Keremouse: and anoint the place ther-
ewith. Mizaldus. 16

If you cut the liver of a Beast in peeces, To catch
and put into the same peeces, the powder of Crowes.
Nux vomica, called the Spuing Nut, (which
is to be had at the Apothecaries,) the same
peeces being strowed or laid in an open place,
where Ravens and Crowes may resort
thereto: the Crowes or Ravens that eat
thereof, cannot flye away: whereby you may
take

take them easily. This I know to be certain
and true.

17

The little Bird called Linaria, begins to
leave singing, and also to bee sicke when the
Starre called the little Dog, doth rise, and
will plucke off her feathers. Which chanceth
about the middest of July: as we haue proued
by one another, (saith Mizaldus) the space of
ten yeeres: And thereupon haue shewed to
many, that then that Starre did surely rise.
And in a Larke wee haue obserued the same,
(saith hee,) in the rising of Arcture with the
Sunne. And it is not to bee doubted, but that
other Birds, and liuing things, haue their pe-
culiar Starre, whereby they are moued to
sing, or to hold their peace, to sadnesse or glad-
nesse, which I desire the diligent searchers of
secrets to obserue. Thus much Mizaldus.

18

The Lord of the Ascendent in the twelfth
house, in a humane signe, without the beames
of good Starres: the child then bozne, will be
imprisoned. This is true and often proued:
and also Taysnier affirmes it.

19

Tooth-ache.

This following is a sure and proued me-
dine for the tooth-ache. Take a handfull of
ground Iuy, as much of Spere mint, and as
much of Salt, stampe them all a little to-
gether, then put all the same into a pint of Ri-
neger, and seeth all well ouer the fire, then
straine it well, and put the same into a cleane
glass

glasse beſſell, or bottle: and when you will occupy it, take a ſpoonefull thereof, and put it into the ſide of the mouth that aketh, and hold downe your cheeke, that it may deſcend to the roots of the aking teeth, and it will take the ache and paine away preſently. This was taught me by a woman, to whom many reſorted for helpe, who uſed onely this medicine therefore.

An Oyntment made of the Oyle of bitter Almonds, Hony, the roots of Lillies and of Mar, is an excellent thing to anoint the face withall, to get away wrinkles, ſpots, and other deſormities of the face. Mizaldus.

21

You may take Foxes with this Oyle following. Anoint the ſoles of your ſhoes, with a peece of fat Swines fleſh as broad as your hand, newly toſted, or a little broyled at the fire, when you goe out of the wood homeward. And in every of your ſteps, caſt a peece of the Liver of a Swine roſted, and dipt in Hony, and draw after your backe the dead carcas of a cat, and when the Fox following ther, comes nere unto the ſteps, bee ſure to have a man nigh thee with bow and ſhafts to ſhoot at him, or by ſome other meanes to hit him. Mizaldus had this of an expert Hunter.

A Trainc for
a Fox.

Woman that have double apples in their eyes, or ſcales, doe every where hurt with their

their looking. Which is called of some cur-
looking. Cicero.

Bodies that are stricken with Lightning,
doe remaine vncorrupt: therefore in ancient
time they did neither burne nor bury the bo-
dies of such as were stricken or killed with
Lightning: whereupon it is plaine to all
men, that the same bodies are not corrupt as
others. Mizaldu.

If the Lord of the eight house, be in the
third or ninth house: it signifies, the child then
borne, shall dye among strangers, or out of
his native soyle. Tadmier.

25

Wormewood newly stamped with the
white of an Egg, and laid euer the eyes, taketh
away the bloud and rednesse thereof: of what
humour soeuer it come. This hath bene often
proued.

If one doe take this confection following
fasting, he shall neuer fall into the paines of
Collicke nor Illiac. Take the outward rinde
of Radishes being taken or pared thick, two
pound: white Honny foure pound: let them
boile together, vnto the consumption of halfe
the Hump: then put thereto of the powders
of Cinamon, Cloues, Nutmegs, Mace, blacke
Pepper, of each two drams: mix them to-
gether and let them be put vp in a cleare vessel,
and let the Patient take and eat every mor-
ning

ning halfe an ounce of the said rindes of the
Radishes. Benedictus victorius Fauentinus.

27

If you take the powder of Brazel, and
mingle it well with milk, but so that it be be-
rry red, and put therein either staffe, wood, or
bone, letting it lye therein eight dayes: it will
make the same wood or bone red for ever. I
had this out of an old writtten booke.

28

To dreame that you goe ouer a broken
bridge, betokens feare: to haue your head cut
off for a hainous offence, signifies the death of
frienos: to make cleane the hands, betokens
trouble: to see hands filthy or foule, doth sig-
nifie losse and danger: to feed Lambs, signi-
fies grieve or paine: to take flies, signifies
wrong or injury. Mizaldus.

29

A Garland made of Iuy leaues, and laid
vpon womens paps, or dugs, that hangs slag-
ging downe: it gathers them together, and
makes them round. Iuy leaues stampd and
applied thereto, workes the like effect. Mi-
zaldus.

30

A Toad being stricken of a Spider, or of
a Serpent, doth helpe her selfe by eating of
Planten. Plinius. For confirmation whereof,
a Toad being on the ground, hard by a wall, a
Spider did suddenly strike the said Toad on
the backe: Which when the Toad felt, be-
ginning to swell, did eat of Planten nigh vnto

the place. Whereof being well, the Spider againe did poyson the Wode with her beane as befoze. Which done, the Wode poysoned her selfe with the said Planten as befoze: but one that chanc'd to behold the same, did then cut by the said Planten, and toke it away from that place. Which Wode the thirde time being stricken or rather poysoned of the Spider, as befoze, immediately searched for the said Planten, for (as it should seme) there was no more Planten nigh to that place, which when shee could not finde, did swell soze, that some after shee did burst withall. The party that did take away the same Planten, and did see this strange and marvellous matter, did tell mee this for a very truth. Whose credit I know to bee such, that I can hold here to place the same, hauing such an occasion. And I heard that a Noble man of this Realme, did see the like.

31

Whofoener is soze grieved with the Stone, and cannot make water, let them drinke a sponesfull of the powder called Pulvis diuinus, in a draught of white wine, (which you may haue made at the Apothecaries) and do it thre or foure mornings together, or some thing lesse if you list. Some halfe so much for a child, and without doubt it will make them auoid the Stone, and to make water plentifully. I haue proued it oftentimes to bee a sovereign thing in this case. And there was one from whom I had it, that got therewith

about a hundred pound by the peere. If it be truly and well made, you will praise it well as I haue done, and because it is such a notable thing, I would haue it better knowne, and more vsed.

32

Make Oyle of Paper, by burning faire paper on a cleane pewter dish or saluer: or hold a peece of faire paper folded on a knives point, and set fire on the nethermost end thereof, and hold the same nigh vnto the saluer, and out thereof will come a little moist Oyle, and bee on the saluer. Take a little thereof on a cleane feather, and put it into the eye that is sore or dim of sight: and it will helpe the same maruellously. It hath bene proued in many to be excellent. And Euonimus doth praise it therefore.

33

If the Lord of the Ascendent bee in the eighth house infortunate it signifies that the sicke party will kill himselfe through euill guiding him. lar.

34

A Spirit came nigh vnto M. Brutus, leading an Army of men from Asia; when Brutus asked him who hee was, hee answered, I am thy euill Angell, whom thou shalt see in the fields of Philoppis in Thessaly, and there Brutus dyed in conflict. Plutarchus.

35

Agrimony sod in red wine, wherewith if wounds be washt, it cleanseth all filth and corruption

ruption from them. And the leaues of Aggimony beaten, or stampd, and tyed on wounds that be illiorned or knit together, by and by doth open them. A Spaniard told this to Mizaldus.

36

He that receiveth a flamine of money in the houre of Venus, he will spend the same with Women, in pleasures and wantonnesse.

37

The iuice of Rew mirt with Honey, that hath bene skummed, and a little thereof put into the eye at once, riddeth them that use it, of an ancient dimmesse of the sight. Proved often.

38

If a woman hath not conceived, and then wilt know whether she shall conceive or not, let her be well couered with cloathes, and beneath let a fumigation be made of hot things, and odoriferous, or sweet smelling: for if the smell come by thorow her body to the nose, and mouth: bee sure that she is not barren of her selfe. Hippocrates Aphor.

39

Whosoever is grieved and tormented with the Stone, let them take an ounce of the roots of Radish, cut in slices: and lay the same to steepe in halfe a pint of good white Wine all night, then straine the same well, and put thereto of the Electuary, called Lichonophor, of the description of Nicholas: and also Iustinum, one dram, mire them with the said white Wine, wherein the Radish was infused, and let him that is grieved with the Stone, receive

receiue all the same at one time, and you shal
see a maruellous wo:ke thereof. If need be,
let him receiue the like quantity thereof three
or foure dayes together. This is proued to be
sure and an excellent thing, for breaking and
auoiding the Stone, and Grauell. Be sure
that the Apothecaries make it of good stuffe.

A head of Garlike (the skins pulled off, and
a little bruised) laid by equall parts to the hol-
low parts of the soles of their feet, that are
griuously tormented with the Tooth-ach,
especially if it come of a cold cause, and be on
the nether side, it will helpe them with speed,
by drawing the humours out of the soles of
the feet. I haue knowne them that haue taken
this Medicine, and haue not bene troubled
with the Tooth-ach of seuen yeeres after.

That man is like to haue few children, in
whose nativity Saturne is in the Ascendent,
opposite to Venus, or if Venus be in a barraine
signe, infortunate of Saturne: or if Venus be
in the house of Saturne, especially, infortunate
of him: Iacromath, Gualkyff.

If you rub or touch Warts with the leaues
of a Fig-tree, the Warts will consume and
vanish away: so that the said leaues be buried
within the earth, or ground: Some ascribe
the same to the heart of a Pigeon. Mizaldus.

Elephants of all other beasts, do chiefly hate

the spouse: So that if they shall see, or perceive that a spouse hath once touched the meat that is before them, they loath the same, and will not eat a bit thereof. Primus

If the Lord of the Ascendent be Coniunct in the twelfth house, hee that is then borne, will dye in prison or captivity. I aster.

The powder of the Berries of Syon, drunke in the water wherein Water cresses are sod, doth marvellously heale the Strangury.

If any Woman great with child shall take this drinke following, every other day in the morning, three houres before she eat any meat, beginning the same about ten dayes, or a fortnight before the time of the birth, the birth shall not only bee made more easie, but also shee shall bring forth her Child without paine. Take of the great Treacle one lewple, (which is the weight of 24. barlycornes, the powder of Licorice, and the powder of Sinnamon, of either these graines: of good white wine one ounce and a halfe: mixe all together, and make thereof a drinke, and let it bee given to the woman with child, in such manner as is before said. Benedictus Valerius Faecentinus, in his booke called Emperical

This following will stop the bloody flux. Take Parrow and Planten, of either a libram, stamp them well together, and put thereto

hereto red Wine, and Straine it well, and
 drinke a good draught thereof first and last,
 three or foure dayes together: and certainly
 it will stay it. It is an easie & precious thing.

48

If you will proue whether a Woman be
 with child or no, let her make water in a cop-
 per or brassen vessell, and let a peeble lye
 therein a whole night, that is bright & cleane,
 and if she be with child, the peeble will haue
 red spots on it: if not, then it will be blackish,
 or rusty. It is proued, as Mizaldus was in-
 formed.

49

If a Crow chance to eat of the rest of the
 flesh whereof a Wolfe hath eaten before, the
 same Crow will dye some after. Aelianus and
 Ruiles.

50

Neither falling sicknesse, neither Demill,
 will infect or hurt one in that place whereas a
 Bay tree is. The Romanes call it the Planet
 of the god Angel, &c. Mizaldus.

51

Writing Inke tempered with water,
 wine, or vinegar, wherein Cedarwood hath
 bene steeped, spie will not eat the papers,
 or Letters written with that Inke. And also
 clothes wherein Cedarwood is layd or
 laypt, is safe from moths: and if there be
 any there, it will drine them away. Dioscori-
 des.

52

The house of Mars is to bee abhord in all
 things,

things, both in the beginning, and when
 thing is done. Haly Abenragel. Therefore
 you were best to take heed, that you take
 notable thing, or great matter in hand, or be-
 gin any long iourney in the houre of Mars, if
 you can by any meanes know when it is so.
 whosoever put their whole trust in God, and
 guide their life by the rule of his holy Word,
 (bee he neuer so simple and vnlearned) he shall
 so guid them, and so instruct them, that they
 shall auoid all such dangers, and perillous
 times. And contrary, the wicked learned,
 (yea though they know the times) shall not
 haue power to auoid them, as I haue seen in
 many: which afterward they did well con-
 sider, though too late. And as I haue said of
 Mars, so I say of Saturne: For there is neuer
 a good of them both. Yet doe I not thinke, that
 Saturne or Mars shewes such harme to them,
 in whose Natiuities they are signifiers, or
 beare rule in the Ascendent: but chiefly to
 such in whose Natiuitie they are Lords of the
 12. 7. 5. or 8. house. But surely I haue mar-
 it long, and yet I neuer saw any notable thing
 begun in the houre of Mars or Saturne, that
 came to a good end. Which they shall well
 finde, that begin to set forward towards the
 Sea, in Saturnes house. I speake by triall as
 well as Haly doth: which I should not haue
 considered so much, but by his counsell and
 p[ro]fesse.

Oren, Wine, Bullockes, or Horses, shall
 not

not be troubled with any disease, if you hang
Harts horne vpon them. Ablyicus.

If you ioyne a Lyons skin, to the skin of a
Wolfe or any other beast, it will make them
without haire, or cause their haire to fall or
consume away. Mizaldus.

Coleworts, and Kew (called herb Grace,)
are so contrary in nature the one to the other,
that they ought not to be sowne nigh together.

If any Sheepe, or else hairy Beast, or else
Man or Woman bee full of wormes in any
wound or soze, take of the wooll of the same
Sheepe, or haire of that Beast, or some of the
haire of the man or woman, and hide the same
before the rising of the Sun, vnder the barke
of a Tree, called Tremble, (which is a kinde
of blacke Poplar tree.) Doe this certaine
dayes, and thou shalt see the wormes fall out
of the wound or soze miraculously: or else they
will dye or leave that place. There bee that
ascribe the same to the Birch tree, and also to
the root of wild Scurry hanged at the necke
in manner of a Crosse. Which Mizaldus saw
observed in a Dog, one of whose eares was
almost eaten off with wormes.

It is proued oftentimes by experiment, that
many being borne in Coniunction of the Sun
and Moone, doe dye in the opposition: (that
is,

is, in the full of the Moone:) and they that be
borne in the full of the Moone, are dead in the
conjunction, (that is, in the new Moone.) Tail-
nier. 58

Put two or three of the seedes of Oculus
Christi into your eye, and within a while af-
ter you shall not see them. Whereby you
will thinke they are not there. But at the last
they will drop or fall out of themselves, com-
passed about with limy matter, which hin-
ders the sight. Which if you use, they will
cleane and cleare your eyes marvellously.
This I know to be very true.

59
If one doth buy Warts of them that have
them, and give them a pin therefore: if the
party that hath the Warts, prick the same
pin upon some garment that he weares daily,
or commonly, the Wart or Warts without
doubt will diminish and wear away quickly,
and bee cleane gone in short time. This was
told mee for an often tryed and proved thing:
yea, and by such a one as had some the expe-
rience thereof. Also Warts rubbed with a
peece of raw beefe, & the same beefe being bu-
ried within the ground, the warts will wear
& consume, as the beefe doth rot in the ground.
Proved. 60

Salt Armoniack stamp, and mixt with
water, doth make white Letters, nothing dif-
fering from the colour of Paper, but if you
hold the same Paper to the fire, the Letters
will wax blacke: Mizaldus.

61

A thing to bee marvelled at, and worthy to be remembred both follo, declared by Iovianus Pontanus. A certaine Cæcane Woman (saith he) was married to a Fisher, whom hee did use as his Wife, according to the order of marriage, many yeeres (as Anthonius Panthormira, being a friend of the same Fisher, was wont to tell to the said Iovianus Pontanus, when hee was young :) which woman after shee had bene married fourtene yeeres, did become to bee a man, and suddenly there sprang out the members of man in the naturall place of the Woman. Which being so ashamed of her condition, as one that thought shee should bee mockt or laught to scorne both of men and women, became a Religious woman, and lived in a Monastery, where hee knew her the rest of her life. And she was buried at Rome, in the Temple of Mariæ or Minerva. And another woman called Aemilia, was married to one Anthony a Citizen of Epula, and after shee was married twelue yeeres, she was changed into a man, and was conuersant with men, using then the arts and trades of men, in that country, and married a Wife. This writtes he in the tenth booke De rebus cœlestibus, &c. Mizaldus.

62

If the Lord of the Ascendent bee Combust in the Ascendent, or in the first house, it signifies short life to the Child then borne. Ta-
nier.

Take

is, in the full of the Moone:) and they that be
borne in the full of the Moone, are dead in the
conuention, (that is, in the new Moone.) Tail-
nier.

58

Put two or three of the seedes of Oculus
Christi into your eye, and within a while af-
ter you shall not seele them. Whereby you
will thinke they are not there. But at the last
they will drop or fall out of themselves, com-
passed about with limy matter, which hin-
ders the sight. Which if you vse, they will
cleane and cleare your eyes maruellously.
This I know to be very true.

59

If one doth buy Warts of them that haue
them, and giue them a pin therefore: if the
party that hath the Warts, pricke the same
pin vpon some garment that he weares daily,
or commonly, the Wart or Warts without
doubt will diminish and weare away prickt,
and bee cleane gone in short time. This was
told mee for an often tryed and proued thing:
yea, and by such a one as had seene the expe-
riences thereof. Also Warts rubbed with a
pece of raw beefe, & the same beefe being bu-
ried within the ground, the warts will weare
& consume, as the beefe doth rot in the ground.
Proved.

60

Salt Armoniack stamp, and mixt with
water, doth make whit Letters, nothing dif-
fering from the colour of Paper, but if you
hold the same Paper to the fire, the Letters
will wax blacke: Mizaldus.

A thing to bee marvelled at, and worthy to be remembred doth followe, declared by Iouianus Pontanus. A certaine Cæterane Woman (saith he) was married to a Fisher, whom hee did vse as his Wife, according to the order of marriage, many yeres (as Anthonius Panthormira, being a friend of the same Fisher, was wont to tell to the said Iouianus Pontanus, when hee was young :) which woman after shee had bene married fourtene yeres, did become to bee a man, and suddenly there sprang out the members of man in the naturall place of the Woman. Which being so ashamed of her condition, as one that thought shee should bee mockt or laught to scorne both of men and women, became a Religious woman, and liued in a Monastery, where hee knew her the rest of her life. And she was buried at Rome, in the Temple of Marie or Minerva. And another woman called Aemilia, was married to one Anthonie a Citizen of Epula, and after shee was married twelue yeres, she was changed into a man, and was conuersant with men, vsing then the arts and trades of men, in that country, and married a Wife. This writeth he in the tenth booke De rebus celestibus, &c. Mizaldus.

If the Lord of the Ascendent bee Combust in the Ascendent, or in the first house, it signifies short life to the Child then borne. Taillier.

Take the inner rinde of an Oake Tree, and seth it well in faire water, and then bath any soze old or new therewith, halfe a dozen times together, twice every day, and at every time when it is thus bathed, then anoint it with Butter and Whinstone mixt well together, and within nine or ten dayes, it will be whole, (God willing.) A true and tryed medicine.

This following will help the yellow Jaundies with speed. Take a Burre root, the greater the better, scrape it cleane: then take a pot of new Ale, and put your root therein, and the Ale wil boyle, and let it bee therein one day and one night well stopped, then let the patient drinke a good draught, two or three times, and he wil be whole certainly. Proved.

The sick is much to be feared, if in the Ascendent, or in the eight house, or with their Lords, there bee evill Starres or Planets. But if good Planets be there, it is safe enough, Iatromach. Gnat. Ryff.

Aristotle and Avicen do affirme, that of the round and short Eg, the Cocke chicken doth come, of the long and sharp Eg, the Hen chicken. Mizaldus.

If you put yellowe Amber into hot melted wax, (besoze well skinned) it will bee then as soft as clay, so that you may make things thereof,

thereof, in what forme or fashion you will, it will bee so tractable and soft. Mizaldus had this secret of a certaine running Lapidary.

68

There is nothing better to drive away Serpents or Snakes, then the smoke of old leather, or old shoes burned, or else to hying them out of ones body, before crept into them by sleeping open-mouthed. Whereof Marc. Catinatica an excellent Physician doth write, that the like did happen to a certaine man in his time, to whom when many medicines were given in vaine, the said man received the smoke of old Leather at his mouth by a funnel so that it went into his body, and as soone as the venomous thing in his body felt the said smoke, it came out at his fundament. Which was a marvellous great Wiper, to the great marvell and feare of all them that were present.

69

Seeth the inner rinde of the young branches of a Hasell tree in small Ale, untill halfe be consumed, and let them that have the Strangury drinke a good draught therof first and last for the space of eight or nine dayes together, and it will helpe them certainly, for it neuer failes. Therefore proue it and praise it.

70

In the first beginning of any sickness, or at the time of a question for the state of the sick person, if the Moone be corrupt or afflicted of Saturne in the three first degrees of Scorpio, it betokens death. Iohannes Ganius.

71

A notable Medicine for the Siftica doth follow. Take Dre dung and Pigeons dung, of either one pound, and mix them well together, with one pottle of white wine, and let them boyle together untill halfe the wine bee consumed, then straine it thorow a linnen cloth: then put thereto halfe a pound of Hony, and twelue yolkes of Eggs, and halfe a pound of melted Wax: and mix all together with as much Barley meale as will suffice for the making of it in a plaister, and put it hot to the painefull place. This was proued by King Henry the fifth, as the writing did witness, out of the which I had this. Besides it hath bene since proued.

72

Let the Physician take heed of his first visiting of the sicke in the houre of Saturne and Mars: if he come to him in the houre of Saturne, either the sicke will dye, or else the Physician shall haue great labour, doubts, and slacknesse in the curing of him. Neither shall he help him, except it bee even to desperation, or out of all hope. And if he be sent for, or go to him in the houre of Mars, there will bee chidings and brawlings betwixt him and the sicke party, and small gaine. The houres of Iupiter and Venus are much praised. The houres of the other planets are indifferent. Iatrocinth. Cunct. Ryff.

73

A greene Lizard hath a great delight to behold a man in the face, for hee will longly

fawne

fatone vpon him as a Dog, with the mouing of his tayle. And as much as in him lies, will defend him from a Serpent that lies lurking in the herbes to hurt him. Lemnius.

74

The iuyce of water strained out of Radish rootes befoze stamped, mixt with white wine, and the powder of Turpentine burned, or dried in the Sunne, and so receiued, is an excellent medicine to breake and drive forth the Stone. And it is giuen with happy successe. A thing proued, much better than gold. Mizaldus.

75

If the Lord of the Ascendent bee found in the ninth house, he that is then borne, shall of his owne will, goe farre and long iournies. And if there be a good planet in the same ninth house with him, or else doth behold him with a happy Aspect, then it shall happen well to him in his iournies. If an euill Planet, then contrary. Taysnier.

76

Lay a thinne peece of raw beefe to the forehead of them that haue lost their voyce, and let it lie thereto all night vnremoued, and it will help them presently, or at the least within three or foure seuerall applications.

77

Take the bones of beasts which bee found in the fields, and chiefly of Horses (because they bee best therefore) and let them be well washed: and after let them bee dried at the Sunne, then put them in a great Caldron with

with water, and let them seeth long, and gather the fat that swims aboue, wherewith appoint t. e Gowl or Palsie, of whatsoeuer cause they come, and it will be helped.

78

Seeth Iuy, Mugwort, Wallwort, and the inner rinde of Ciderne, in water with much Salt, and bathe thewith any Sciatica, twice or thrice a day for eight or nine dayes together: and the party griued will bee made whole. This I had out of an old written booke, wherin were many erce lent things.

79

If you sprinckle the powder of Saffron round about the wicks vpon the Doyle in a faire greene and bright Lampe of Glasse, and let the same burne, (so that there be none other light in the same chamber) it will beautifie all things in the same place, with a faire yellow colour. You may proue it by other colours likewise.

80

The dung of a Wolfe, being hidden in a stable or house, where Cattell be, especially Sheepe, it will not onely make them leaue from eating of their meat, but also it will cause them to stire vp and downe, & to bleat, or make a noise, and also to quake and tremble, as though their deuoring enemy the Wolfe were there present. Neither will they cease from doing thus, until they sale or perceiue that the said Dung is taken away. Mizaldus.

There

81

There is nothing better to draw forth
Thornes, pricks or any other thing whatsoe-
uer, in any parts of the body wheresoeuer it
bee, than blacke Sope applied to the place,
letting the same lye thereto twelue hours
without remouing the same.

82

A certaine noble Matrone in the parts of
Spaine, had a strong imagination of a great
Ethiopian, painted in her chamber, with o-
ther, in the time of the act of generation.
Which Lady afterward was deliuered of a
boy, like to the great Ethiopian painted be-
fore named. Which child being bozne euery
one beleued, that she had laine with some one
of the slaues of the Saracins, for that the child
was like none of his parents. Whereupon
the ministers of Justice, with consent of her
husband, and other, did decree, that she should
be burned after the moneths end. But befoze
the ministracion of this Justice or execution,
certaine wise men were called, whereof one
desired, that he might see the place where the
child was begot: which when he had scene, he
considered that that generation was by the
strength of the imaginative vertue: And then
he said, that that great Ethiopian was the fa-
ther of the child: Bringing forth for the con-
firmation thereof, that place of the Bible,
where Iacob put speckled Kods before the
Shepe: by which imagination the Cwes
brought forth speckled Lambs, which when

he had spoken, the Lady was deliuered from burning. Wherefoze as I haue witten in other places of this booke, men ought not rashly to mislike their wiues, (hauing none other occasion,) because their childzen are vnlike to their parents. For as you see here and in Iacob's Lambes, Imagination is of marvellous force in the time of generation, which doeth not onely worke in men, but in beasts. Caniuctus writes this History, who as it should seme, hath it out of Lyra.

83

The flowers of marigolds, as also of Succory, & of certaine other herbs, do begin to open at the rising of the Sunne, at noone they are fully and wholly opened, but they are closed, or are shut, when the Sunne doth set. Therefore some call it, and such other, Sponsus Solis, the Spouse of the Sunne. Because they sleepe, and are awakened with him, &c. Mizaldus. And the dayly triall thereof affirms it.

84

If Asles doe eat much of Hemlockes, they will bee cast thereby into a dead and deepe sleepe, that they will seme to be dead. Which hath deceiued the countrymen being ignorant thereof: for as they haue bene slaying off their skinner, (thinking that they were dead) the silly Asles haue stirred and wakened out of their sleepe, to the great terrour of them that did slay them, or cut off their skins, and to the great laughing of them that did behold them,

them, as Andreas Mathiolus, (that learned
physicion) hath witten in his commentary
upon Dioscorides.

85

Put the ashes of a burnt Snail, upon the
spot in the eye: and within three daies it will
take it away. Barch.

86

If one comes to aske or enquire the Astro-
logian, for any thing in the houre of an euill
Planet, that is, of Saturne or Mars, it is a sus-
pition rather to euill than to good. And chiefe-
ly, if that euill planet be any where impedit,
retrograde, or combust, or in his fall, or Can-
dent from an Angle. And this is to be under-
stood likewise of the comming of any on the
behalf of any that is sicke, or bringing the vi-
rine of the sicke, or of any that doth aske
counsaile, or enquire of the estate of the sicke,
(though the urine be not seene,) it is a suspiti-
on of euill for the sicke, though it be not a full
testimony thereof. Ganiuctus.

87

If a woman that is too much weakened with
her monthly course, doth cast the same, or let
the same run into a hole made in the ground
with a three squared stake, (the same stake
immediatly after being put or driven into the
same hole, and so remaine therein unremo-
ued:) her said fluxe will stay or cease, being
thought before to bee incurable. An honest
woman revealed this strange secret to me,
which proued the same to bee true: and shee

learned

learned it of a poore woman, that required
alms of her at her doore.

88

In the Lake called Larius (which now is
called Comensis,) certaine Fishers in the
winter did drave with their nettes to the drye
land, a great sort of Seamewes, seeming to
be dead, which were ioyned together with
their bills or ribs in one anothers tayle or
fundament : and being warmed with their
guts, were found alive. Catual, Tibellefius.

89

The leaves of Dockes doe lose the belly, &
make one laxative : but the seeds being ta-
ken, doe binde and are restrictive.

90

If wine haue taken any tartenesse, or
owzenesse, take a pot filled with good water,
and let it bee well covered, then set the same
pot with water in the vessell with Wine, (so
that the pot stand vnder, or within the wine,)
& at the thre daies end, if the Wine haue got-
ten his former strength, the water will smell,
& then the wine will like thee. Tarentinus.

91

A piece of raw Beefe, not too thicke, nor
too thinne, (being laid or steeped all the night
before in good Aqua Composita) and applied
to the temples of the forehead, without remo-
uing all the night : and thus doing thre or
foure nights, doth helpe the watering and
paines of the eyes, & all distillations & runes
that come from the head or braine. One told

me this, which had often proued it to be most true, as a great secret.

92

When Mercury is in the tenth house not impedit, the child then borne, will be mighty, wise, and a great Philosopher. Coeli ena-
rent.

93

Anoint young Swallowes with Saffron, and soone after the old Swallowes will bring a stone vnto them, wherewith the dropse will be cured. This I had out of a booke of secrets.

94

An egge laid on a Thursday, and emptied and filled with Salt, and so set it in the fire, remaining there vntill it may bee made in powder, and then cankerd teeth rubbed with the powder thereof, it both killes the canker, and the wormes that eat the teeth, & destroys them. Proued for truth.

95

This following will destroy Ringworms, Letters & Scales in the hands, Take white Coperice, the quantity of two Beanes, and put it into a pinte of cleare water, till it bee resolved or melted: and with that water wash the place or hands, till they be whole. Proued.

96

Stamp Parsly in white wine, then straine it well, and drinke a good draught thereof, and it will cause thee to make water, and breake the Stone, vse it five or six times. This hath bene well proued.

97

The wise and learned men in old time did thinke that a Loade put into a new earthen pot, and set it within the ground, and so couered with earth in the midst of a field, will drive away Crowes or Birds from Corne that is sowed there. But about Harvest time they will that it bee digged vp, and so cast forth of the limits of the fields, lest the Corne be bitter thereby. Plinie.

98

A little peece of the Panell strng of a childe, that is newly bozne, enclosed in a Ring, and so bozne that it may touch the flesh or bare skinne, is a most pure helpe and remedy against the great paines and torments of the Collicke. Mizaldus.

99

They whose haire of the eye-browes doe touch or meet together, of all other are the worst. They doe shew that hee or shee is a wicked person, and an entiser of seruants, and giuen to vnlawfull and naughty Acts: which Iohannes Indagnies saith, hee hath obserued in old women being Witches, which were led to bee burned, whose eye-browes were such. As Thaddeus Hageccius hath also noted.

100

Saturne in the ninth house, doth signifie feares in iournies, but moze in the sea chiefly, in a watery signe, and in Cancer the house of the Ponne. Taysnier.

The end of the sixt booke.

The

The seuenth Booke.

1

The water wherein the leaues of Planten, that growes close to the ground, and nere the root, is sod, being drunke twice every day, morning and evening, first and last, halfe a pint at a time, for the space of foure or five daies, helpes perfectly all griefes and diseases of the bladder. A true medicine, and often proued.

2

A notable water for the breaking of the Stone. Take of the iuyce of Saxifrage, two pound, of the iuyce of Gromell, and of the iuyce of Parsie, of either one pound, of the iuyce of Betony, of the iuyce of Pettles, and of the iuyce of Kamlens, of each halfe a pound, of strong white Vineger, ten ounces of the flowers and seeds of Brome, and of the roots of Radish, of each two handfulls, stamp the last rehearsed well, then mix the same with all the iuyces before mentioned, and thereof distill a water, with a gentle fire: of which water giue to them that haue the Stone, one ounce at one time, with Drimell Diuriticke, (which you may haue at the Apothecaries,) vsing the same nine or ten days (if need be :) and it will breake and auoid the Stone wonderfully. There cannot be a better medicine for the Stone : proue it when you will.

The best helpe
for the Stone.

3

In the Islands of Ireland, and Orkades, in certaine places there, there be certaine trees, much like unto Willow trees, out of which come forth certaine little haire, encreasing by little and little into birds, having shapes of Duckes, hanging vpon the bough by their nebs or bills: and when they are come to full perfectnesse, they fly away of themselves, or fall into the next seas, which birds wee call Barnacles. This is related by the people that dwell there, Mizaldus.

4

If one be bewitched of any, put Quickesilver into a quill, and stop it, or else into a hollow Nutshell, enclosed fast with wax, and lay the same vnder the pillow of the party bewitched, or vnder the Threshhold of the doore where hee enters into the house, or chamber. Iohannes Weckerus.

5

He that will deliuer a summe of money in the houre of the Moone, he shall haue much ado to get it againe: and at last shall mistrust of the recovering thereof: but at length he shall recouer it but not all. Abablez filius Zaed.

6

Betony stampd and made in a plaister, and laid to the eye, healeth a stripe in the eye. And if the eye bee washed with the water wherein Betony is sodden, they will be whole without dimnesse or other blemish. And if you
d;inke

drinke a draine of the powder of Betony, with the water of Betony, it will bring downe and heale the cloudinesse and bloudinesse of the eyes. And if Betony be eaten, it dryeth up the teares of the eyes. All this and more hath bene proued of Betony.

7

Marke on what day any doth fall sicke, & number the dayes from the first Calends of July, (which is the 26 day of June) untill the day when the party did first begin to bee sicke: and diuide the whole number by thre, and then if at the last, one remaine, hee will bee long sicke, if thre remaine, then it is to be feared he will die of that sicknesse. This I had out of a booke of secrets.

8

A maruelous cure of a woman that was swolne, done by one Iohn Arden, whose words thereof were these: I Iohn Arden did see a certaine Woman at Newmarke, whose whole body was suddenly swolne, and also the face, necke and legges, who did lye as though she were halfe dead: to whom I gaue the roots of Sasadill stamp, and mixt with water and Saffron, which being drunke, she was quickly whole. I wrote this out of an old written booke.

9

Take heed in letting of blood or giuing of purgations, or strong medicines, that the Lord of the eight house be not with the Moone or with the Lord of the Ascendent. Like-

wise

wise that the Moone no2 the Lord of the ascendent bee in the fourth or eight house, no2 that the Lord of the eight house bee in any Angle, and it is not good that the Moone bee in the Ascendent. Iatromath. Guar. Ryff.

10

A winde rising in the North in the beginning of the night, or in the twy-light, by and by hee ceaseth, and leaueth his place. Therefore it is, that the Mariners (hauing iust tryall thereof) will not set forth in that winde, vnlesse it hath continued thre dayes. The South winde is contrary, which if it rise or begin in the beginning of the day, it brings hope to the Mariners that it will continue, and not quickly depart out of that place. Miz.

11

The skin of the right heele of a Vultur laid to the right foot, and of the left heele, to the left foot, of them that are pained with the Colic: It is said that it doth mitigate the grieve, and ease the paines. Mizaldus.

12

Lute strings or Harpe strings cut in little peeces, and cast vpon flesh newly sodden or roasted, will seme to bee Wormes, whereby they that know not thereof, will refuse the same meat. Mizaldus.

13

If the Ward doth swell and bee grievously pained, mingle ware, Oyle, and the iuice of Purslane togethes, and apply it to the swollen Ward, and it will helpe it. It is often proued.

Iohannes

14

Iohannes Ganiuctus writes, that in the yeare of our Lord, 1431 the seventh day of August (being Tuesday) about seven of the clocke in the morning, one Master Henricus Anici, a Doctor of Physicke, borne at Bzursels in Bzabant, did aske him for the Lord Deane of Viennens then being sicke, whether he should die or recover that sicknesse. In the figure of which question, hee found that the Moone was going in coniunction to the Sun, vnder the beames of the Sun, which was a testimony of death with diuers other likelihoods of the same. But espying Mercury beginning to retrograde, within one degree of the Ascendent (corruption the degree ascending) did iudge that he should shortly fall into a frensie, at the farthest within a naturall day: although he was a very wise man. And so it came to passe, For within lesse than a naturall day, he became franticke, & died within two days after.

15

Take Cloues of Garlicke, & burne them in a pot all to powder, and if you vse to eat of that powder in your pottage, doubtlesse it will make you make water, if you are troubled with the Stone.

16

If you put the powder of Allom in water, whatsoener you write therewith, the writing or letters will not appeare, vnles you put the same paper in water, and then you may read it perfectly. Bapt. Porta.

This

17

This that followeth is a most excellent true and sure proued medicine for a great and old griefe and paine in the head. Take of lay Salt stamped by it selfe, as much Commised stamped by it selfe, as much browne Fennell, and then stamp them all together, then with as much pure vineger and a little Rose water, mix and stirre them all together in a dish, ouer a chafin dish of hot coles, and then lay some of the same hot vpon a cloth, and apply it so to the hinder part of the head at night, and tie it fast thereto that it fall not away. And also lay on another plaister thereof hot thereto the next night, and so doe nine nights together, one after another: and it will not onely helpe the same, (perhaps within three or foure times so doing) but also it will cleare the sight, and draw the humours cleane away, that runne out of the head into the eies, and dry vp the same. This medicine neuer failes: therefore it is a precious thing, and worthy to be esteemed.

18

A good way to get the stone called Crapaudina, out of the Toad. Put a great or ouergrowne Toad, (first brused in diuers places) into an earthen pot, and put the same in an Antshillocke, and cover the same with earth, which Toad at length the Ants will eat: So that the bones of the Toad and stone will be left in the pot, which Mizaldus and many other (as he saith) hath often times proued.

19

It is ſaid, that the Female Viper doth open her mouth to receiue the generatiue ſperme of the male Viper, which he doth, by putting his mouth into her mouth, which received, ſhe doth bite off his head. This is the manner of the ſroward generating of vipers. And after that, the young Vipers that ſpring at the ſame, doe eat or gnaw a ſunder their mothers belly, thereby coming or burſting forth. And ſo they being reuengers of their fathers iniurie, doe kill their owne mother. Galen de Theriaca ad Piſonem. You may ſee, they were a ſowardly kinde of people, that Chriſt called the generation of Vipers.

20

Seeth Sage, and drinke it, either ſtamp it, and lay it to the matric: ſo both waies it prouoketh the ſlowes and afterburthens. Petrus Hiſpanius.

21

The girdle woꝛne of a childe, being vnder ſeuē yeeres of age, ſome ſay twelue yeeres of age, taken and tied about the middle of one that hath the falling ſickneſſe, and then preſently taken from the ſaid party, and cut in nine peeces, and euery pece throwne nine ſeueral waies, it is a preſent and perfect remedy to heale and helpe the ſame party thereof, without ſaying of any words. They that told it mee, did ſee it proued: a thing no doubt very ſtrange, and almoſt incredible. Some thinke that this will not preuaile, but at the firſt falling of the party.

The

22

The tongue of a Dog laide vnder the great Toe within the shoe, doth cease the barking of Dogs at the party that so weares the same. Mizaldus.

23

The skin of an Ass being tanned, and shoes made of that part of the Hide, whereon the burthens did lie that the Ass carried, they will neuer teare nor be woꝛne. So although you goe continually among stones & thornes, and with the oldnesse thereof, they will weare hard, that one cannot suffer to weare them, as Cardanus hath written.

24

To stop the bleeding of the nose: take nine or ten fresh new Leekes, and put a threed thorow the midst of them, but cut off the tops of the leaues, then hang them about the parties necke that bleeds, so that the leaues bee upward to the nose, and the heads of them downeward. It is good also to smell to Camphire dissolved in vinegar, and also to put the root of Piony, vnder the tongue laco. Holle.

25

If you take of mouth glue and Allome, equal parts, mixing them together, and then powder vinegar to them, whatsoeuer you shall cast into the fire, being rubbed, or all ouer anointed therewith, it will not bee burned. Mizaldus.

26

Mars in the ninth House, doth threaten

in long iourneys, chiefly on the land, feare
not euill hap or successe: but not in Capri-
come, seeing it is his exhalation. T. ysaier.

It is credibly reported, that whosoever is
sicke, and at the point of death, though they be
maruellous old, lying or being in a certaine
place in Ireland: the same party cannot dye,
untill hee or shee shall bee remoued out of this
place: And many that haue bene there, being
very old and weary of their liues, haue ear-
nestly desired to bee remoued from thence:
who as soon as they haue bene out of the
place, haue dyed presently. A very strange
thing, if it be true.

Stampe Kiew with oyle of Roses, and lay
the same something thicke vpon the crowne
of the head, of one that is sicke the same being
first shaven, and if the same party doe nese
within six houres after, hee will escape that
sickness. If not, he will dye thereof.

To make a graine that it will not bade
away. Take the flowers of Flowredelise,
stamp them and straine them, then put the
juice thereof into gum-water, and drye it in
the Sunne.

To make Letters of gold: Take gum of
Almonds and temper it with Vermilion fine-
ly ground, let the gum bee dissolved in the
white of an Eg, then write therewith and it
will be like Gold.

If you will know in what yere wheate will be deare or cheape, and what time in the yere, and what moneth the same will chance: Elea or chuse twelue faire cornes of wheate, in the kalends of January, which is the first day of January, then sweepe the fire hath cleane, and make a fire: then take a young wench, or boy of the house, or else one that dwels nigh you, and bid the same boy or wench lay one of the same Cornes on the same being hot and made cleane: and when that is done, marke diligently, whether the said Corne abide still in the place, or leape: If it be still, then say that the price will continue: If it leape a little, the price will abate a little: If it leape much, then perswade thy selfe, that it will wax very cheape: if it leape towards the fire, it will bee dearer in the first month, and so more or lesse, for the greater or lesser accesse of the same to the fire. Doe so with the second Corne, and it will presage for the second month, that is for February: And so you may iudge all the rest. What is, the third Corne for March: the fourth for April, and so for the other. Mizaldus hath heard that it hath bene proued of many.

32

The Lyon is more fierre against men, then women: for nature hath taught him that women are to be more mildly used then men, as Plinie affirms. And Aristotle saith, that it is more wicked to kill a woman than a man.

ec. And the Poet saith: Quod sceminea in
poena nullum est memorabile nomen. Which
is true. A man also can get no praise nor ho-
nests by beating of a woman. Which let but-
cherly beaters and cruell tormentors of their
wives marke well and consider. M: zaldus.

33

A spoonfull or more of the powder of Pet-
tle seed, drunke in good wine, doth aswage all
paines of the Matric, and takes away the
windines thereof, or the griefe of the Mother.
Pet. Hulp.

34

By this meanes following, you may put
an Egge into a narrow mouthed glasse. Lay
an Egge in Strong Vineger, till it be tender:
then fill the glasse almost full with water,
then put the windy Eg into the glasse: and
anone it will be hard. Proued.

35

To roast a dish of butter. Take fine gra-
ted white bread, and mix the same well with
Sugar, then put a lumpe of butter vpon a
spit, and turne the spit at the fire, and still cast
the grated bread & the sugar vpon the butter,
and it will bee a fine and trim dish of meat.
Proued.

6

If a certaine woyme with many feet, which
will become round like a pease if she bee tou-
ched, of some called a Swine-louse, be pickt
with a needle, and then any aking tooth touched
with the same Needle the paine thereof will
cease immediatly. This I got out of an old
booke.

37

They are possess with Devils, that haue not in their Patiuities Mercurie, with the Moone in some aspect, if neither of them behold the Ascendent: Which is the more certaine, if Saturne bee there in the Patiuitie of the day, and if Mars bee there in the nightly Patiuitie: And if either of them be in an Angle, such is the Patiuitie of Devils. Alpohazen. And they are or will bee mad, that haue Mercury and the Moone in this sort, except that Saturne contrary must bee in an Angle in the Patiuitie of the night, and Mars in an Angle in a Patiuitie of the day. Iatro-math.

38

There is a certaine well at Gratianapolis, which although it hath not hot or warme water therein: yet oftentimes there comes out of the same together with the water flames of fire, two contrary Elements at one time, out of one place flowing out together. Mizaldus writes this of the report of the Inhabitants of that place.

39

If you stampe Holliocks with the whites of Eggs, and therewith anoint your hands, and throw then vpon the same the powder of Allouin, you may handle fire without any harme. Alber. Praise it as it proues.

40

Drinke no Medicine in the houre of Saturne, neither enter or begin then any journey on the Sea. Haly Abenragel.

While

41
 White Wine, wherein Lapis Calaminaris
 is seuen times quenched, first made very hot
 in the fire, doth maruellously stop the running
 of the eyes, and cleareth the sight, if you put a
 few drops thereof into them, and vse to wash
 them therewith. This is a tryed thing.

42
 If you would allure or bring Pigeons to a
 Dove-house, take a fat Dog and slay him, and
 fill his belly full of the seeds of Cummin, then
 roast him dry, wash also the Pigeon holes in
 the Dove-cote with water wherein the
 Cummin is sod: but first cleanse the said
 holes from all filthinesse, then lay the roasted
 Dog vpon a broad stone in the Dovehouse,
 and hang a great Glasse in the top of the Lo-
 uour, and thre or foure little looking Glasses
 within the Dovehouse, by some of the holes.
 Also take good clay and mingle it with bay
 Salt and Cummin, and bake thereof a great
 mpye like vnto a Sugar Loafe, then put it
 into an Oven and make it hard, and set it by
 the dead Dog. Beware of Owles, Buzzards,
 and Starlings, see the house be close that no
 vermine come therein, as Polecats, We-
 els, or Ferrets, and you shall haue Pigeons
 enough. Also make a thrape by the Dove-
 house, draw Chaffe there, then lay therein a
 good quantity of Barley, but it must first bee
 sod to keepe in Honey thre dayes, and then
 cast it among the Chaffe, and then a great sort
 of Pigeons will resort to the Dovehouse.

43

Linsæd put into the roots of Radish, and by and by put into fat or dunged earth: it will bring forth an herb like Dragons, whose taste will seeme like vinegar and salt: therefore it is marvellously desired in Salues: for hauing this, you need neither vinegar nor salt: as one that is chiefe of the Kings Gardens told me, saith Mizaldus.

44

Fores being sod, or cut in pieces, and then giuen to Hens or Geese amongst their meat, it makes them safe from being hurt of any Fores after, for the space of two months. Mizaldus.

45

The seeds of Docks, tyed to the left arme of a woman, doth helpe barrennesse, or sterility. Africanus.

46

The Sonne and the Ascendent, are generally Signifiers of the whole Ship, and of the state thereof: and the Lord of the Ascendent is the signifier of them that sayle in the same. Whereof if all they be infortunate, the Ship is broken, & they that sayled in her are drowned. But if some one of them bee receiued, that is of the said Signifiers, and then the impediment will chance in the drowning, and some climbers of the Ship will escape: but if all they be fortunate, all shall escape and be saved. This is, both ship and men, chiefly if there bee any reception. Furthermore, if the Ascendent

the Moone bee both fortunate, and the Lord of the Ascendent unfortunate, the Ship is safe, and the Sailers in her are destroyed: but if the Ascendent and the Moone be unfortunate, and Lord of the Ascendent fortunate, the Ship is overwhelmed, or lost, and the Sailers in her are safe. Haly Abentagel.

47

Goates dung mingled with Vineger and Bran, and applied as a plaister to a sore breast, loseth wonderfully all swellings of the breast. It hath bene proued.

48

Betony Stamp and applied to any wound of the head, doth not only draw out the broken bones, but also doth heale the same with speed.

49

A speciall medicine to strengthen the backe. Take a quart of white Wine, and the pith that runneth in an Ore backe, and halfe a quarter of a pound of Dates, and of Mari-golds, Planten, Betony, Parsly rotes, and Fennell rotes, of all two handfulls: boyle all these together, untill the Wine bee halfe wasted away: and then straine them thozow a cloth, and drinke nine or ten sponesfull thereof euery morning and evening for the space of nine or ten dayes: and it will strengthen the backe maruellously.

50

Fine leaved grasse sod in water, which if it be drunke and gulpt vp and downe into the throat, is an excellent help for sore throats.

They are diuelliſh, or poſſeſſt with Diuels,
in whose Patimities Saturne is Lord of the
place of the Moon: and the Moon then under
the beames of the Sonne: or if Mars be Lord
of the place of the Moon opposite to the Sun,
eſpecially in Sagitary, Haly Abenragel.

52

To keepe Beasts safe that the blind Moute
called a Shrow doe not bite them. Enclose
the same Moute quick in Chalke, which when
it is hard, hang the same about the necke of
the Beast that you would keepe safe from by-
ting: And it is most certaine that he shall
not be toucht nor bitten, as it is ascribed
Vegetius.

53

I heare (saith Mizabhus) that it is obser-
ued and proued, that a Cow, a Cwe, a She-
Aſſe, a Wich, a She-Cat, and such other dome-
ſticall and tame Beasts of the Female kind,
will cast their Calf, Lamb, Colt or that they
goe withall, if the Male, by whom they con-
ceined, bee killed while they went with the
same. Such a strong and beheiment concord
or agreement of nature is betwixne or among
them.

If the ninth house begin in a fired signe, or
if Saturne be found in the same (except it be
Aries) they that bee then borne, shall for the
most part see true Dreames, but if in a move-
able signe, his Dreames will bee without ef-
fect, &c. Taisner.

55

A notable oymntment for the head-ach, coming of any cause, wherewith you must anoint the pulses of the temples and all the forehead. Take of the iuice of fresh Camomil foure ounces, of the iuice of fresh Roses two ounces, of the iuices of fresh Reiw and Betony, of either one ounce and a halfe, of the iuice of the roots of Holliock two ounces, of oyle Rose Omphacine, one pound and a halfe of the best and purest Alablaster, thre ounces, powder of Alablaster finely beaten, then put into the oyle, and let it lye therein a day and a night, then mixe them all together, and with sufficient white ware: make it into an oymntment, which oymntment, is good for any paine of the head, proceeding of any matter or cause. And it may bee vsed at any tyme of the fit or paine except the beginning. *Emperica Benedicti Victorii Fauenti.*

56
An excellent distilled water for hearing followeth. Take of the iuice of Betony, of the iuice of Onions, of either of them six ounces, of the leaues of Rosemary stamped one handfull, of the oyle of bitter Almonds thre ounces, and one white Cele grosse chopt and cut in small pieces: mixe them all together and distill them, and the liquor which cometh thereof, keepe in a glasse, drop two or thre drops thereof into your eare foure or five nights together, and it will helpe the deafenesse.

At

It is much to be marvelled at the little bird called a Wren, being fastned to a little sticke of Asafell newly gathered, doth turne about and roost himselfe. Cardanus and Mizal.

Thou maist make faire pictures, Taffels and many other fine things with small cost and expences as followeth: Seeth the bark of the Elm tree and the tops of the Poplar tree, and whiles they are very hot, put thereto most pure and fine Lume, untill all the same be like curds of milke. Afterwards put there to the whitest Marble that is well and finely beaten into powder, and serced: and then cast the same in what soeuer you will: then dry them in the shadow. Hieronymus Cardanus.

Hermes doth say, that an euill Planet in Cancer, doth threaten short life and continuall sicknesse to the mother of the child then borne.

Wrinestone stampd with Oline, and plastered ouer the Dugs or Paps of Women, breakes the hardnesse of them. Isac.

Water Spints stampd and laid to the midd of the brow, and to the nape of the neck of one that is mad, will much helpe and releue him. But first tickle him on the brow, and it will dispose him to sleepe: and then apply it to him as is before said. But if he be long gone, that it will not helpe him then take a

Denche cleave it in the midst, and so warme,
lay the one part to his brest, and the other to
the nape of his necke: and without doubt it
will help him, if ever he shall haue help. This
I take out of an excellent written booke.

62

For burning with fire. Take oyle Olive,
and put it into cold water, and stir it well to-
gether, till it bee well mixed: then anoint the
burned place therewith, and lay a wort leafe
vpon it, and it will helpe it speedily. Proued.

63

Stampe Malloves and Garlike together,
and mingle it well with white Wine, then
straine it well, and drinke a good draught
thereof nine times, and it will make thee
make water of what occasion soever the same
is stopt. This is affirmed for truth.

64

If you will bring forth or hatch Eggs with-
out a Hen, couer your Eggs in hot horse dung,
(so that the bigger part of the Egg be vplward)
but euery fifth or sixth day, shift them with
new Horse dung, with a temperate heate as
the heate of a Hen. But remember that the
Egs must be turned, and about the time of the
hatching or when they should come forth of the
Shell, put them vnder a Hen. Mizaldos.

65

Although the fruit of a speedler tree by na-
ture bee restrictive or binding, neuertheless
the powder of him doth vehemently breake
the stones in the reynes, & drives them forth.

Which

Which Anthonius Mus an excellent physician doth witnesse, that hee hath proued with most happy successe on himselfe. Mizaldus.

66

The blood of an Hare dried and made in powder, and throwne vpon flesh newly roasted or sodden, makes the same flesh seeme to be bloody and corrupt. So that they that be present, and see the same, vlesse such as know the secret thereof, will loath to eat thereof. Mizaldus.

67

The ancient wise men haue said, that he that is taken prisoner in the houre of the Sonne, shall escape within the space of one moneth: and in the houre of Venus, hee shall escape at the end of forty dayes: and in the houre of Mercurie, hee shall haue long imprisonment, and hee that is taken prisoner in the houre of the Moone, his businesse and state shall bee changed, according to the applications which the Moone hath with fortunate and unfortunate Planets: whereby the easinesse and slownesse of his deliuering shall bee estimated. Also, hee that is taken prisoner in the houre of Saturne, hee shall indure long imprisonment: and he that is taken prisoner in the houre of Iupiter, he shall be deliuered quickly. And they that be taken prisoners in the houre of Mars, many sorowes and troubles shall happen to them during their imprisonment. For hee shall bee put in fetters, and shall be beaten, and he shall suffer great sorowes and labours. Haly Abenragell.

This

68

This medicine following, will surely heale a scald head. Take oyle Olive, and put it into a dish with faire water, and beate or stir them well together, as you would make Butter, then take it up, and put it into a vessell, and put powder of Limstone and May Butter thereto, and make an ointment thereof, wherewith anoint the sozehead, and doubtlesse it will heale it.

69

Woodbine leaues stamp, and laid upon warts, (using the same halfe a dozen times) will quite destroy them.

70

Francis Marques of Mantua, did so instruct or teach a Dog, that hee used him as a very good servant, in calling of such of the Court as he would. Blondus.

71

Abenzeor an excellent Physician among the Arabians, declares that once there was such a famine in the Country, that the people was driven to plucke the dead bodies out of their graves, and did suck the marrow of their bones. A thing horrible to be heard, but more horrible to be done: from which need or hunger, I beseech God keepe vs.

72

If the seeds that are found in the round knobs of the lesser Bur lease, be made in very fine powder, and so given with a little good and pure white Wine, it purgeth the sand marvellous

marvellous effectually from the reynes, but more speedily, if it be drunke with Aqua viz. Mizaldus had this of one that proued it.

73

If you seeth Mugwort in water, and plaſter it hot vpon the ſauell and thighes of a woman labouring with childe, it cauſeth both child birth and the after burthen alſo: but if it tarry long there, it will cauſe the ſpathe to follow. Rogerius.

74

Scalding and
Burning.

For ſcalding and burning that it bee not ſene. Take ſheepes ſuet, and ſheepes dung, and the inner rinde of elderne, and boyle them al together, then ſtaine them thorow a courſe rannas cloth, and ſo keep it in ſome cleane beſſell, which when you doe uſe, you muſt melt it in a ſaucer, or ſome other thing, and lay it on the burned place with a feather. Proued.

75

To draw out a tooth, fill an earthen pot with Emets or Ants and their Eggs, and ſet the ſame pot in hot embers ſo long, untill all be burned into aſhes: and when any doth ake which you would draw forth without paine, then take of the ſame powder, and touch the tooth therewith, and it will fall out.

76

Freckled face.

Anoint the freckled face with the blond of a Hare or of a Bull, and it will do them away and make the ſkin faire. Proued.

77

This following will helpe the hardneſſe of the

the stone, called the Elsetake. Take the root of Gladen, and make powder thereof, and give the diseased party halfe a spoonefull thereof to drinke in white Wine, and let him eat thereof so much in his pottage at one time, and it will help him within a while. This was told me for a very truth.

78

Spugwort Raped in Rosewater, doth help trembling or shaking hands, if they bee washed therewith. Mizaldus.

79

You shall know whether the Toad Stone called Crapandina, bee the right and perfect stone or not. Hold the stone before, a Toad so that he may see it, and if it bee a right and true stone, the Toad will leap toward it, and make as though he would snatch it from you: he envieth so much that a man should have that stone. This was credibly told Mizaldus for truth, by one of the French Kings Physicians, which affirmed that he did see the triall thereof.

The Stone in the Toades head.

80

Garlicke being sowne when the Moone is under the earth, and pluckt up when the Moone is above the earth, it is said, that then his stinking smell will be gone, Soclon Gracius, and Palladius report, that Garlick will be made the sweeter, if in the planting thereof you doe set the stones of Olives roundabout it, or else if you set the Garlicke byrused.

81

Lay a sponge upon any ache Colot, dist

in warme wine of the decoction of Cummin,
and it will draw out the hurtfull humors. It
bath bene proued. Per. Hisp.

82

Take the iuice of Elder berries, and a
point of Maris therewith, and it will destroy
them.

83

If you take the outward rind of the Radish
root, and the herb Mercury, of either one
ounce, of Saffron three graynes, of Cassia
Ligni, finely powdered, one dram, the iuice of
Samine, two drams, and then mire them, and
let them all be beaten together, and then lay
the same in a fine Linnen cloth, that is thin,
and then ioyne it to the necke of the Belly
of a woman that is in her travell, and in the
houre of the birth: (which else should bring
forth her Child with difficulty,) by and by she
will be brought to bed. It is a secret. Benedi-
ctus Victorius Faunt.

84

Hee in whose Natiuity Venus is coniu-
ned with Mercurie, and they both being
vnder the beames of the Sunne, shall be ge-
ded. Iatromath. Guar. Ryff.

85

If you plucke out one of the eyes of a blacke
Dog, whiles hee is lining, and will carry
with you, it will make that no Dogge
barke at you: yea, though you walke
among them. But it will be more sure, if you put
thereto a little of the hart of a Wolfe. See
Platonicus and Albertus.

86

The iuice of Knotgrasse, drunke with the powder of seuen Pepper cornes, befoze the fit, doth quite put away the quartan Ague. But it is said, that the herb must be gathered vpon a Thursday, and the iuice then likewise thereof must bee gotten and strained (the yuice decreasing, which is betwene the full yuice and the change. (Mizaldus had this out of an old booke of secrets, written with the hand of one called Ianus or Faunus.

87

A bath wherein Emnets, or Ants and their Eggs, (being stamp) haue bene sodden, doth quickly heale an old, and almost incurable ioynt sicknesse. Proved.

88

If they that haue the Falling sicknesse, doe vs to receiue twice or thrice in the weeke, at their going to bed, one of these little pilles following, without doubt they will be whole thereof howsoeuer it comes. Take of the best Castorum, Asiatetida, of either halfe a dram, of the root of Bion finely powdered one dram, Aromaticum Rosatum, two drams: mixe them together with the sirrup of Pints, and make thereof seuen pilles, (you may haue all this at the Apothecaries.) This is a proued secret. Emperica Benedicti.

Falling sicke.

89

An excellent opntment for the gotot. Take three pounds of Wallwort, and stamp it well, then melt one pound of May Butter, and put thereto:

thereto: and let them stand so nine dayes together, then boyle the same halfe an houre on the fire, then straine it throzow Canues, and so anoynt the pained place therewith. It is a notable and proued thing, not much vnlike to one in this booke, to that effect, described by Mizaldus.

90

This medicine following will destroy the itch in any part of the body. Take of Oyle Debar, one ounce, and one ounce of Quick-siluer first killed with fasting spettle, which must bee a killing therein with stirring of them together, halfe an houre: Then therewith anoint the Palmes of your hands, and the soales of the feet, and within thre or foure times so doing it will kill the itch.

91

If you will make a Candle that will not bee put out, fill a cane with the powder of Brimstone, and with a Linnen cloth broken in very little pieces, then couer the same with wax, and so set it on fire: and then it will not be put out, neither with Bellows nor wind.

92

Oyle wherein Frogs be sodden, untill the flesh bee gone from the bones, doth marvellously helpe all effects of the sinewes and the ioynts, and also all parts of the body that is cold, or benumbde, if the places affected bee anointed therewith, being first made warme. This is gotten out of the secrets of Ianus.

93 If you will bring into one place, or else kill all Wormes, and Beasts that are hurtfull in a garden: take the belly or paunch of a Weather newly killed, with all the filth or dung that is in it, and bury the same in the place where they be, and cover it a little with earth: and then within two dayes thou shalt see all the Wormes and vermine gathered thither: if you doe this twice or thrice, you shall make all the hurtfull Wormes and things to gather together there: And then you may cast earth vpon them, or else kill them as you list. Mizaldus did vnderstand that this was proued.

94 An euill Planet in Leo, doth shew or betoken short life, of the Father of that child then borne. Taisnier.

95 The iuice of Betony, put into the eare something hot or like warme, will both put away paines and the deafenelle of the eares, (if there be any,) and also other impediments of the same. I haue proued this diuers times, and found it excellent good in this case.

96 This water following is both proued, and precious against Fittulles: and also it so hardeneth yron, that you may cut another peece of yron therewith, as easily as if the same were wood. Take of earth wormes, and draw of them a water by distillation, and likewise

To harden
yron.

Draw water of Radish roots, both which waters mire together, then put therein an edged yron knife, made red hot: the same thus heated and quenched for three or foure times by an equall quantity, used at each time, and the knife tempered with the edge: then dip it red hot againe into the same water, and then after you may cut away yron safely and easily therewith: and this water is also marvellous in fistulaes.

97 It is said, that if horses bee shod with that yron wherewith one hath bene before killed it makes the same Horses very lively and quicke. And if of the same you make a Bitte or a Snaffle, that Horse that hath it in his mouth, will bee made tame and easie to be handled, yea, though he be neuer so wild, stubborn, or giuen to biting. Rasis & Albertus.

98

If a Horse cannot steele or pisse, or else doth the same hardly, or with much grieve or paine, beat his body all abouts, easily, mildly, or gently, with the bolles of Elderne full of leaues: then after couer his head, neck, and all the body with the same leaues, and it will helpe him very much. Simonetta Cardinalis.

99

A water whereby the Physician doth maruelles, and is reputed as a Prophet: Take the filings of Silver, or Brasse, yron, or Lead, of Steele, of Gold, of Spaine, of Silver and Gold, of Stozar, according to the riches

or

of pouerty of the patient: first of all let them be put into the byrne of a boy that is a birgin, the second day in warme white Wine, the third day in the iuice of Fennell, the fourth day put them in the whites of Eggs, the fifth day in womans milke, that giues suck to a boy, the sixth day in red wine, the seventh day in seven whites of Eggs, and put that only into a Styll at an easie fire, and that that shall distill keepe in a vessell of Gold or Silver. Silence is to be kept of the praise of this water, because it may not be bought. For his vertue doth pallisie leproous persons: it heales and destroyes a pure leproy, it wipes away, or takes away euery spot, it conserues youth, it makes the eye faire. I cease to speake of the secrets of this water: for because, I feare, lest they that haue it should bee puffed vp with pride. *Trocula de passionib. Mulier.*

100

This following is a proued thing, for the sounding of the eares or wind in the same. Take Almonds and the kernels of Peaches, and let them bee cleane pilled in hot water, then stampe them, and get Oyle out of them, and put of the same Oyle with tents wet in the same into the sounding eares, or otherwise griened, which tents must bee made of fine linnen cloth, and doe thus with new tents every day once for the space of nine or ten dayes, and it will put away the sounding and other paines of the eares. This I learned of

one that came out of Spaine. And I proued it to be very true.

The end of the seueneth Booke.

The eighth Booke.

To make Vineger.

You shall make vineger by and by, and if you putte pure and good wine halfe sod, into a new earthen vessell then well covered and stopt: and so the same pot set in hot scalding water.

A Wolfe first seeing a Man, doth lift up his voice, and as a victor doth despise him. But if hee perceiue that the Man hath espied him first, hee layes away his fiercenesse, and cannot run, D. Ambrosius. Virgil. Placo. Sextus Platon. and other.

There is a deadly warre betwene the Hawke and the Eagle, who sometimes are so fast together in their fight: that they are both taken or catcht thereby. Plinius.

To catch birds.

To take the Birds that eat the seedes that are sowne: Seeth Carlke, that it may not grow againe: for it is said to profit maru- lously, if it bee throwne vnto them: for they that shall eat of it, will bee taken with your hand. Mizaldus.

5

Hee that takes his iourney on the Sea in the houre of Saturne, hee shall haue many waues, and diners windes, which will cast him to vnknowne places. Haly Abenragel.

6

If you giue one of these Pilles following euery night going to bed, to him that hath the Palsey, it will helpe him, for it is proued. Take of herb Iuy, Cowslips, Betony, of the flowers of Stricados Arabici, of each one dram: let them bee dzyed in the shadow, and make them in fine powder, then take good Turbith, one dram of the best Agarick, two drams, Colloquintida halfe a dram, Ginger, Salgem, of either ten graines, god and chosen Rewbarbe, one dram and a halfe Spikenard, seuen graines, the powder of Hiera simplex Galeni, halfe an ounce, Scamony prepared, one dram: let them all bee made in fine powder, and with the iuce of herb Iuy, make a masse of pilles. The weight to be giuen at one time is, one pill of one scruple. And marke, if hee that hath the Palsey, take this ordinary Pill, (not once enery day, but twice in the weeke at the least:) you shall see a sudden help in the Palsey. These Pilles may worthily be called glorious Pilles in the Palsey. Emperica Benedicti Victorii Fauentini.

7

A certaine man finding or catching a mouse, did his hit Wife therewith on the left cheeke being with Child, who after was deliuered

A woman with
child.

of a wench: which wench had, and it hath the
marke of a mouse on her left cheek. This was
told by a credible woman, who said moreover
that the name of this wenchs Father was,
Thomas Buckman, dwelling at that time in
Bosfolke in a certaine Towne called Dyffe.
This affirmer my other writing hereof.

8

To make white
Wine red.

You may turne white Wine into red,
without any hurt or detriment by and by: if
the powder of Horn, (that is first sod into a
stony substance, and then dzyed, and so made
in powder,) be cast into white wine, and mix-
ing it well in the same with rowling it by and
downe together. The roots of any kinde of
Dockes, either new or dzyed, put into the
Wine, will performe the same with lesse bu-
sinesse.

9

For the cough.

Garlick being stampd with Hogs or Ba-
rowes greace, and made something thick like
an oymnt, doth marvellously helpe them
that haue the cough, and haue taken cold, if
the soales of their feet and their back bones be-
fore the fire be anointed therewith.

10

Whosoever hath any fixed Starre, of the
first honour, or magnitude, in the degree of
their Horoscope, or in the degree of their
Cuspe of the tenth house, or in the degree of
the Sun by day, or in the degree of the Moon
by night, hee shall possesse greater riches and
honours, then his Ancesters haue done of the
nature

nature of that fired Starre. Indeed this is true, if that fired Starre be of small latitude: but if it bee of a great latitude, his strength will smally appeare in the Nativity of the child. Tailnier.

11

This water following is excellent good to cleare a dim sight, if two or three drops thereof be put into the eyes, at a time, vsing it certaine dayes together. Take of the water of Neruein, the water of Roses, and the water of Fennell, of each foure ounces, white strong wine three ounces, Luty preparate, and Sugar Candy, of either three drams, Aloes Hepaticke, two drams, let all them be beaten in fine powder that are to be powdered, and put them into Water and Wine, mixing all together, and let them remaine and stand a whole day, then straine them easily, and keepe the liquoz in a faire glasse, and vse it as is before said. This is a precious thing for the sight and the eyes.

12

A maruellous Medicine for wounds and sores. Take a handfull of Arsemart, wet in faire water: then lay it in the wound or sore. After bury the same Arsemart in some moist ground: and the said wound or sore will afterward miraculously heale, as the same herb doth rot and consume. This I had of one that affirmed it to be true. I thinke it is written by Paracelsus.

To heale a
sore or wound.

The

Drowned
people.

The bodies of drowned or dead men, doe
flæte on the water, with their faces and bel-
lies bpward, but dead women doe flæte on the
water groueling, or with their faces downe-
ward, contrary to their procreation. But
But they doe flæte or swim above the water,
out of whom the lungs is taken, &c. Mizaldus.

The water of Marygolde doth helpe all
diseases of the eyes, and take away all paines
of the head. And smoake of the flowres there-
of taken or receiued by a fundible into the se-
cret parts of a Woman, or else otherwise ta-
ken, doth bring forth easily the after burthen.
This secret Mizaldus did get of an old epid-
wife, which had need of his helpe otherwise.

The head of a Glead unfeathered, burned
and so much thereof taken with water, and
drunke, as you may take vp with three fin-
gers, helps them that haue the good. Galenus.

If any come or send to thee in the house of
Iupiter, it is for no harme: but rather for
good. Therefore doubt it not, and though it
should seeme to bee some harme or losse at the
first, yet at length it will turne to good. The
other one tryes it, the truer hee shall finde it,
so that he be not Retrograde or Combust.

The ferne, (called Polypodium,) stamp
and plaistred vpon the fete of a Woman tra-
uailing,

nailling of child, causeth the birth of the child,
either alive or dead. This was told me for a
great secret.

18

Take of the greace of a Swine or Hog,
and rub therewith the body of any that is
sicke, against the heart, or the soales of his
foete, then giue that greace to a Dog, which if
he eat, the party will escape: if not, it is a to-
ken that he will dye thereof.

19

This following will helpe them that bee
deafe. Take a piere of greene Elm, or Ash,
and lay it in the fire, and receiue the water
that commeth out of the ends thereof: and
take also a spongefull of the greace of an Ele
that is red beneath the pannell: boyle all these
together a little on the fire, and put it into a
glasse, and when hee goeth to bed, put some
thereof into his eare lukewarme, and in two
or thre dayes, he will bee whole, and heare
well, proued,

Deafenesse.

20

To draw out a tooth without any paine.
Take the gum of Iuy, and greene Iuy leaues,
of each a like weight, and burne them to pow-
der in a new earthen pot, and when it is made
in fine powder, mix it together with the milke
of Spurge, and put some thereof into the
tooth that you would haue out, if it be hollow:
if not, touch the Tooth therewith, and it will
fall out: but beware you touch no other tooth
therewith.

Tooth ache.

21

Aclinus doth report, that no sicke person of the Locranſes, ſhould vpon paine of death drinke any Wine, without the conſent and knowledge of the Phyſician, or any other give it them, without the commandement of the Phyſician.

22

To try whether the Wine be not mixt.

If you will proue whether there bee any water mixed with Wine or not, put an Eg into the Wine, and if the Eg ſinke into it, there is water mixt with it, if the Eg ſwim, then it is pure Wine.

23

To encrease Pigeons.

If the ſcull of an aged man bee hanged in a Dove-houſe: Pigeons will bee encreaſed there, and will live quietly as Albertus and Mizaldus doe write.

24

The iuice of Bay-leaves diſtilled into the eares, doth not permit deafeneſſe, nor other ſtrange ſounds to abide in the eares. Per. Hiſp.

25

A Queſtion was aſked of the ſtate of a certaine perſon being ſick, and of what condition the diſeaſe was, and whether hee ſhould recover thereof, or not, &c. It ſeemed at the firſt ſight, that the party was whole for whom the queſtion was made, becauſe the ſun was in the tenth houſe, and the part fortunate in the Aſcendent, but many other Teſtimonies ſhewed the contrary: And alſo Mars did corrupt

rupt Venus, Lady of Mounten of the Ascen-
dent, and Venus also was vnder the beames of
the Sunne, and began to be Consumpt, distant
from the Sunne ten degrees: for Venus was
in the 28. degree of Sagittary, and the Sunne
in the 8. degree of Capricorne: which two de-
grees in Sagittary did signifie two moneths,
being a common signe, and the 8. degrees in
Capricorne being a moueable signe, did signi-
fie 8. dayes: therefore it was to bee doubted
of the death of the sicke person, about two
monthes and eight dayes: after the question
was made, as God would ordaine, and so it
happened right by the appointment of God,
to whom it belongs to cure infirmities and
griefes, to raise vp the dead, and to moderate
the earthly bodies, by the heauenly bodies,
and to dispose inferior things by meanes, to
whom be glory, Amen. Gulielmus Anglicus in
suo tractatu de vrina non vifa.

An excellent medicine for the ache in the
bones, or armes, or any other place of the bo-
dy. Anoint the place where the paine or ache
is with good and pure Aqua composita by the
fire, and let it drinke in: do thus three or foure
times together, then at the last time while it
is wet, cast vpon the wet place where the ache
is, the powder of Olibanum, (which is the
fattest and the whitest of the Frankincense,)
and so lay a linnen cloth vpon the powder, and
sew it fast, and so let it lye three or foure
dayes, vntill it bee well and whole. Which
will

An ache.

will bee by that time, God willing. *Proved.*

27
Eonuchus, that is, he that is gelded, is neuer
bald nor golwy. Hippocra.

28
It is a thing worthy of mentozp, that Lam-
pridius wrytes of Heliogabalus, the Roman
Emperour: who saith, he had foure Harts in
his Charret that carried him, and so many
Dogs, calling himselfe Diana, and foure Ty-
gers, calling himselfe Bacchus & foure Lyons,
calling himselfe Sibel: and hee ioynd foure
women to his Chariot, as Sesostris King of E-
gypt did with foure Kings. A proud pe-
sumptuous Prince! he might ride a good while
in that Chariot, ere it would bzing him to
heauen.

29
It is not good to bury any too hastily, especi-
ally, such as haue had the Apoplexy, the Fall-
ling sicknesse, and that are suffocate with the
Strangulation of the wombe, called the Ho-
ther. For such may seeme to bee dead, and yet
resue againe within thre dayes: for it was
the fourth day after Lazarus died; ere Christ
did raise him from death to life: lest any
should falsely report, that Lazarus had had the
Apoplexy, or the Falling sicknesse, or such
like, and therfore but in a traunce, or not per-
fectly dead: whereby the iust merit of Christs
maruellous miracle thereof might bee dark-
ned. This is the meaning of Lemnius in his
second booke of the secret miracles of nature.
Therefore it is very meet to know, whether

any such bee perfectly dead or not, which you may do by holding a little burning Candle at the parties nose, whose mouth is open: or else by setting some little cup or glasse full of water to the b2im, vpon the said parties belly or nauell: for by the mouing of the flame of the Candle, or of the vessell with water, you shall perceiue his secret breathing, and whether there be any life in him or not. Camillus.

30

An approued medicine doth follow for the shortnes of breath, and doth inauellously help the same: for if halfe an ounce therof be giuen to the patient, thrice in a naturall day, that is, thrée houres before dinner, two houres before supper, and about midnight: continuing the same thrée or foure dayes and no moe you shall see the diseased healed. Take of Manna elect or chosen called Manna Granata, two ounces, the flowre of Cassia newly drabone, halfe an ounce, Benyedes thrée ounces, ople of swete Almonds being new, one ounce, the lights or lungs of a fox finely beaten and powdred, two ounces, (make the rest in powder that are to bee powdred,) then mire all together, and make thereof a Lectuary with the Sirrup of Hyssop. Emperica Benedicti Victorii Fauent. You may haue it well made at the Apothecaries. I haue tryed it to bee an excellent thing in this case.

31

If you will breake the great heat of Tūine in the vessell, cast into the same a little piece of

of

of cheefe: and then you shall see a marvellous thing: And why that is, Georgius valla placentinus doth teach.

32

If you anoint your hands or other parts of your body with a Liniment made of Nettles Dyle, and a little Salt, it will defend the party therewith anointed from the bitterest cold that is. Mizaldus.

33

Against moths.

There bee branches of a Bay tree, wrapped up or layd among cloathes and bookes, will keepe the same safe from Moths, Wormes, and other corruption. Dioscorides.

34

If you stampe Ants Eggs, and straine them thorow a cloth, and put thereto the iuice of Swines grasse, or Knotgrasse, and distill it into the eares, it helpes a long continued deafenesse.

35

A powder to conferue the sight. Take Betony, Kew Celondine, Sarifrage, Rowach, Annis seedes, Sinamon, Eyebright, of each one handfull, Cardamomum, Ginger, Fenell, Petroseline, Hylope, Organy, Spler mountaine, of each one dram, Calingal an ounce, Sugar one ounce: Let a powder be made of these, and let it bee taken continually with meat, and the sight will be restored and kept. This powder was ordeined by Master Gerald: whose triall an old man did proue, which bled Spectacles twelue yeeres, so that without

without them hee could not see great letters: but after hee had vsed this powder onely one forty dayes, hee was free, in so much that all the time of his life, hee did see, and read the least letter that was. This Trovula hath writ- ten in the latter end of his booke, De passioni- bus mulierum.

36

An excellent way to get the water out of swolne legs, whereby to make them as tender as they were before. Sooth Dyes in water untill they be tender: then let the par- ty diseased hold his leg that is swolne over the vessell, that it may receive the fume or smoke of the sad Dyes, and cover the party with some thing that it may goe downe round about the vessell, and then blisters will come upon the leg or swolne place, out of which wil run much water and corruption, then after anoint the place with butter. Doe thus foure or five severall times if need be. This is well proued.

37

Two or thre drops of pure Aqua Compo- sita, put into the eyes morning and evening, every other day, for the space of foure or five dayes, will cleare the sight, and helpe the eyes, if a cold cause marnellously. An old Gentle- woman that tryed it on her selfe, did reucale it to me.

38

The herb Dandelion well sod in water, is counted to bee a chiefe helpe for the toyning

20

02

oz knitting of wounds. It is good against ruptures, oz for them that bee broken oz bursten, &c. Mizaldus.

A maruellous Water that some and easily may be prepared, more precious than Gold, is made as followeth : Put faire and cleare water into a vessell, wherein there was neuer before any liquoz, oz before neuer occupied: and when the water is very hot, powze it to quicke Lime, being before in another new and cleane vessell: and let it remaine, and rest so long, untill you haue taken all the foule spume that fletes aboue from the same, and that all the Lime bee settled to the bottome, and the water very cleere, then powze out the water very softly, without moving the Lime to the bottome, and keepe the same water in a faire cleane glasse, oz some other cleane vessell well couered oz stoppt, untill you vse the same. It will scantly be beleued, what a maruaculous vertue and power it hath in all kind of Ulcers, and chieflly such as spring of the French Pockes : For the same being bathed inopsined and with a linnen cloth dipt oz wet in the said water some thing warme a pretty while, and then a linnen cloth well wet in the same, and so laid upon the Ulcer oz soze in manner of a plaister, and after renewed againe : it wipes cleane away all the filth or corruption : it ceaseth the paines, it fills the Ulcer with flesh, and it quite quencheth the heat oz inflammations in a small time, not without

without a great miracle: for otherwise
quicke Lime doth burne with bohemency of
his heat. Let them intop this most excellent
Secret, which for great prayer, and price to
many I haue refused to vtter. Thus much
Miz. Idas.

40

Wyer given to drinke in worne Colic,
the quantity of a big Put, causeth the deliue-
rance of the child, either quicke or dead. Pe-
trus Hispanus.

41

Here followeth a blessed Water for the
gout. Take of Romaine bitriall two pounds;
of distilled Honey foure pintes, distill these to-
gether, (making the Vitriall first in pow-
der,) and when it is distilled, adde to the same
the third part thereof, of Aqua vitæ, rectified:
which diligently mixed keepe to your vse, and
anoint the soze or griued place therewith:
do this morning and evening, untill you seele
your selfe well, which will bee (God willing)
within seven or eight dayes at the furthest. I
wrote this out of an old Booke. I thinke it bee
also in the new Jewell of Health, which is a
worthy Booke and full of many strange and
excellent things.

42

The smoak of Iuy burned, doth drine a-
way Bats or Mercurie, from that place,
where the same smoak is.

43

If any doth like this, (having knowledge

in Astrologie) for any thing wherein hee hath a hope to haue: marke if the Lord of the eleuenth house apply to the Lord of the Ascendent, or the Lord of the first house, to the Lord of the eleuenth house: iudge that he shall haue the thing, which he hopes to get or haue, and hee shall come to it. And if the Aspect bee of a Trine or Sextile, hee shall quickly and easily and by a good meane obtaine it: but if it bee by a Quartile or opposite Aspect, hee shall get it with tediousnesse and labour. Furthermore, if thou doest finde the Lord of the eleuenth house in an Angle and receiued: then iudge that he shall haue the thing which hee so hopes to haue, even as he desires. Haly Abenragel.

44

A piece of the root of Crowfoote, either put into the hollow tooth, if there bee any, or applyed to the tooth that aketh, will helpe the same presently. A sure proued and often tried medicine.

45

Whosoever hath a sozenesse in the throat, or else any hard swelling there, called the Squinancy, or Angina, and perhaps thereby doth hardly draw his breath, let them apply this following oftentimes in a day, and it will soften it and resolue it: for it is proued. Take of the rootes of Hollock cut in small pieces, and made cleane, Camamill, the flowers of Violets, the flowers of Pallowes, with the rootes, of each one handfull, let them

boile

boile all in a sufficient quantity of water, untill the water bee consumed: then put to the same, the flowre of Barly, Linseed, and Fencricke, well stamp and beaten, of each one handfull, the greace of a Hen, one ounce, oyle of Camanill, and oyle of Sweet Almonds, of either a like much, which will bee enough to make the plaister fat. This I know to be an excellent reinedy in this case: which I learned of Benedictus Victorius Fauentinus, in his Booke called Emperica Benedicti.

46

This medicine following, will helpe any paines or weaknesse of the backe. Take a quart of Malnesey, of Balme, Rop and Paydweed, (which Paydweed is a stinking herb, hauing a flower like a Dayly,) of each one handfull: Stampe the herbs well, and straine them well into the Malnesey, or put some of the Malnesey in the stamping, to them, & straine it into the rest of the Malnesey, and drinke a good draught thereof euery morning fasting, and at night when you goe to bed: and within thre or foure dayes it will helpe you perfectly, God willing. A notable and often proued medicine.

47

Drinke the iuice of Tenty, once euery morning, foure dayes together, and it will make thee to sing cleare, and speake with a good voice. It clenseth the brest maruellously. Often proued.

48

Wounds doth abhorre yron, as Acul doth
 Basill: for if Wounds bee given to one that is
 wounded, hee will not easily way whole: if
 Wounds bee mirt with Milke, and after taken
 from the same, and the Venet o: Cheslip put
 in the same Milke, the same Milke will never
 gather together, o: come to crub. Floren, in
 suo Georgico.

49

Whosoever failes sicke in the houre of Sa-
 turne, his infirmity o: disease will be p:olon-
 ged, o: he will be long sicke) and after will dye
 (of the same sicknesse.) Haly Abenragell.

50

Fill a hollow tooth with Crows dung:
 and it will breake the tooth, and take away the
 paine. Per. Hisp.

51

Guido Bonatus, writes a strange thing,
 which hee found out by the science of Astrolo-
 gy, in the Revolution of Henry the Emperour:
 who had of the said Emperour a ycerely tri-
 pend, for that he was a man of famous know-
 ledge: which Emperour had many Astrolo-
 gions, as well Whysicians, as other in his
 owne house, who for a certayne yere did tra-
 uell for the Calculation of the Revolution of
 the said Passivity of the said Emperour. And
 every one of them did draw out a figure there-
 of alike, and they found Mars in the same fi-
 gure of the Revolution in the Angle of the
 earth, which is the fourth house vnder the
 earth:

earth: and they iudged Mars then to be of an euill influence, and thereby they iudged that the Emperour that yere should haue hot fevers of the nature of Mars. And they agreed all in that opinion to the Emperour. Guido Bonatus being there, had drawne the Emperours Revolution likewise, and set forth Mars going towards the fourth house, being then of an euill influence, iudged thereby that poyson should be ministered to the Emperour to kill him. Therefore he counselled the Emperour, that if any did whisper, or had any priuy talke together, or were found meeting or hauing conference together in his Court, they should be apprehended. And if any should come to the kitchen not wth or appointed, that some faithfull man of his Court should watch the same. Which charge was committed to the Master of the Emperours Household: which being very diligent therein, espyed and found two Knights of the Emperours Court, that were very busie in talke together, and had not only mutuall conference together, more than they were wont: but also oftentimes required to come into the kitchen. Whereupon the Master of the Household committed them to prison, and th^{er} one of them called Iohannes Franciscus, was sore tormented, but yet he would confesse nothing. So that they deuised a letter in the name of the said Iohannes Franciscus, confelling therein the matter, and shewed it to his fellow: which when he saw, straightway said, that the

said

said Iohannes Franciscus was the chiefe procurer thereof, and entused him to it. Telling hithered, they had their desire, wherefore they were secretly executed. Iohannes Ganius likewise describes it.

A certaine Woman that bled Mizaldu for her Physician, had a belly did so swell, that it seemed shee was not able to carry her burthen: from whom (about the end of nine months) there came an euill Open massie piece: whereunto were two eares like the handles of a cup fastened, like armes, with feeling after that there did fall from her wombe, a Monster with a crooked bill as beake, with a long and round necke, with brandishing eyes, a sharpe taylor, marvellous quicke of foot: and so some as it saw any light, it filled the Parlor or place with noyse, and so did run from place to place: but at the last the Women following it, did smother as shee it to death with pillowes. After, the Woman almost worried, not without great danger of her life, did bring forth a Boy, which was so tormented of the monster, that they had much to doe to Chastise it with life. Leuius Lemnius is the Author.

If Saturne be in the tenth house in a water signe, and hath any dignity in the Ascendant, the Child then borne will be a Shipman or Sayler, or else he will abide gladly on the water, and will delight in fishing. Taisnier.

54

Coluer dung sodden in wine, till the wine
be consumed, and then emplasterd hot to the
Golwt, healeth the same perfectly. Use it mor-
ning and euening soure oz fve dayes together.
Pec. Hisp.

55

To restore the deafe to hearing, Take the
rot of Houndstoung out of the earth, and
make a hole in the rot, as long and depe as
you can, and fill the same hole with Salt, and
couer it well that nothing can come within it:
then set it in the earth againe as it was and
couer it with earth, and let it be there so thre
dayes, at the thre dayes end take it vp, and
that which you finde therein, kepe it in some
cleane glasse, and put some thereof into the
deafe eare. Let him vse it every euening at
his going to bed, untill hee heare clearly:
which will bee within a fortnight at the fur-
thest, (God willing.) And when you doe it
into his eare, let him lye in his bed that the li-
quor may enter. This I had out of an old
written booke. Bewise it as it proues.

56

Take two little pierces of a good Licorice
(the barke scraped away,) of the length of a
pin, and of the bignes of two Barly Strawes,
and put either of them into your mouth, be-
tweene your gums and your cheekes, that is,
on either side one, and so let them lye all the
whole night. Use this every night for a fortnight
at the least, and without doubt it will
stop

stop o2 stay the Reum. For it conieales the
thin Reum into thicke Pleume: so that you
may spit it out. This helpt one that had
without all hope to be helpt.

To helpe the Pockes in the eyes. Take Sul-
fron, and lay it in a Sawcer with faire wa-
ter, and let it stand whiles it bee yellow, and
then drop some of it into the eye with a lin-
ther: and it will destroy the Pockes, and save
the sight. This I had out of an old booke.

When thou doest finde the seventh house,
and the Lord of the same to be afflicted o2 im-
pedite, in the time of the question for the
sicke, change the Physician, for hee shall not
profit the sicke party, either through his own
error, o2 through the negligence of the sick
person, o2 through them that be about the
bed. The house is afflicted, if Saturne o2 Mars
be therein, o2 being beholers of their quarters
o2 opposite aspect: and contrary, if the seventh
house be well affected, as if Iupiter o2 Venus be
there, take the Physician to whom you make
the question, o2 whom you are determined to
take: for he shall profit the sicke much, and he
will quickly cure the sicke to his great praise.
Therefore marke the sick, o2 sudden calling
o2 sending for the Physician: for if at the
time the seventh house, and the Lord thereof
be evil affected, the Physician then called, or
sent for, will not profit the sicke: But it fol-
lowes not therefore that the sicke shall die.

But the Physician, if hee take him in hand,
shall goe away without honour. Therefore as
soone as thou art called to go to the sicke, take
counsell of thy Ephemerides, and the celestiaall
figure being erected, marke whether the se-
uenth house bee well or euill affected: and so
thou mayest either refuse, or take the sicke in
hand. Iacromach. Quat. Ry.

But the powder of red Corall in the hole
of the tooth, and it will fall out by the root. Pe-
trus Hispanus.

An excellent medicine, and a noble resto-
rative for man or woman that is brought be-
ry low with sickness. Take two pound of Da-
tes, and wash them cleane in faire Ale, then
cut them and take out the stones and the white
skins, then cut them small, and beat them in a
mortar till they begin to worke like wax,
then take a quart of clarified Honey or Sugar,
and halfe an ounce of the powder of long pep-
per, as much of spice, of Cloves, Nutmegs,
and Sinnamon, of each one grain as much of
the powder of Lignum Aloes: beat all these
spices together, and seeth the Dates with the
Sugar or Honey with an easie fire, and let it
seeth, and as it seethes, cast in thereto a little
powder, by little and little, and stire it with a
splatter of wood, and so do untill it come to an
Electuary, and then eat every morning and
euening thereof one ounce at one time, and it
will renew & restore againe his complexion,

be

he he neuer so low brought. This hath bene
proued, and it hath done good to many a man
and woman.

61

A noble receit for the black Jaundise. Take
a gallon of Ale, a pint of Hony, and two hand-
fuls of red Pettles, and take a pennyworth
or two of Saffron, and boyle it in the Ale, the
Ale being first skimmed, and then boyle the
Hony and the Pettles therein all together,
and straine it well: and drinke every morn-
ning a good draught thereof, for the space of a
fortnight. For in that space, God willing, it
will cleane and perfectly cure the black Jaun-
dise.

62

Whosoever in the first nine dayes in May
drinks every morning fasting a little dishfull
of the iuice of Betony, it will doe him mar-
vellous much good for the govt: Which he
shall perceiue the next yere following, (if he
liue so long.)

63

Whosoever hath the Pluresy, or is stifed
in the stomacke with tough or hard seane, let
him take a scruple, that is, the weight of
viii. Barly Cornes, of the powder of the
seeds of Pettles, with the syzrop of Almonds,
and swallow the same, as by licking it by lit-
tle and little, and hee shall spit out the viscus
and tough humors easily. A secret of a Parisian
Physician.

64

Goates will give much milke, if you be
Dittany

Dittany about their bellies. Africanus.

If Saturne be in the tenth house, in an earthly signe, and hath power or dignity in the Ascendent, and is Orientall of the Sun: he that is then borne, will be a Master Carpenter, or else hee will delight in Carpentership: but if he be Occidentall, hee will bee a Cleanser of wells or pits, or else a digger. Taylnier.

If the grieve of the gobot or ache bee too outrageous, take of Opium, one dram, of Saffron two drams, mingle them with foure or five yolks of Eggs, and plaister the same vpon the grieve: for it mightily asswageth the paines, and dissolueth the corruption.

A most approued Medicine for the Cinders or Pyles. Take two or thre Wickes, and burne them red hot, and put them in some Pan vnder a close stowe, and sprinkle them with Vineger, and let the party grieved sit vpon the said stowe, that the fume thereof may ascend vppward to his fundament. Doe thus thre or foure times if need be, and certainly it will helpe it.

If you will make Birds drunke that you may catch them with your hands, take such meat as they loue, as Wheate or Beanes, or such like, and lay the same to steepe in Ale or Wine, or in the iuice of Hemlocks, and sprinkle the same in the place where the birds

use to haunt: and if they doe eat thereof
straightwayes they will be so giddy, that you
may take them with your hands. I wrote this
out of an old written booke, wherein I found
many true things were written.

69. **A present helpe for a woman that travaileth
of childe.** Take Bisop, Mervein and Dittany,
of each one handfull, stamp them small
and temper them with old Ale, then strain
it, and wring out the urine, and give a good
draught thereof to her that travaileth of childe
to drinke, and she will be delivered with speed,
and the Child saved and shee both, so that the
child be alive when she drinke it.

70. **A true Medicine for the golwt:** Take the
juice of the Sowres of Worme, and the juice
of Scalliocke, and Honey, as much of one as
another, and seeth it all together, till it be of
the thicknesse of Honey, and anoint the golwy
place therewith. I knew (saith the Writer
hereof,) a good Priest in London that healeth
all men and women therewith for the most
part, that came to him. This, for the great
good likelihood of the Medicine, and for the
faithfull affirming, I thought good to register
it among the rest.

71. **If of one pound of Tallow, two ounces
quicke Brimstone, and as much of quick
Lime, (putting thereto a little ounce of
oyle of Rute,) a Candle be made with a**

of Bumbast, and so put into the water, as
one as ener the quick Lime begins to burne,
it will moue the rest of the things, apt for the
re, to burne, even in the midst of the water.
Mizaldus.

72

A Ham will not put nor run at one, if his
eares be boared thow, nigh vnto his eares.
Mizaldus.

73

Whosoener faller sicke in the houre of Iu-
piter, he will recouer his health quickly. Haly
Abenragel. This haue I proued to bee true
many times: and in the houre of Iupiter is an
excellent houre to doe any thing, or to take
any good thing in hand.

74

A little Gunpowder put into a peece of fine
linnen cloth, and the same put into the hollow
tooth, or holden betwene the teeth, so that it
touch the aking tooth, it puts away the tooth-
ach presently. This is very true.

75

If you distill herb Iuy, and giue the water
thereof to bee drunken of them that are grie-
ued or tormented with the colic, anointing
also therewith the colicky or griened place, it
will heale or help them assuredly. Great war-
rantize was made of this medicine, where I
had it.

76

A speciall medicine for all sudden sicknesse,
and especially of the stomacke or brest. Take
a sponesfull of Aqua vite, and put therein
halfe

halfe a spoonefull of the powder of Alcazar
and let it remaine therein thre houres,
drinke it fasting, or at even when you go
to bed. It is a foweraigne thing foze the stone
or brest.

77

Lay Saffron on the Pavell of them that
haue the yellove Jaundise, and it will help
them. This was affirmed to me as proued.

78

This following is an excellent medicine to
purge the head of naughty humors, and to
help the head-ache, the swimming of the brain,
and megrim. Wash the rotes of Beetes, and
cut away the vppermost bark, then stamp
saine, and wring out the iuice thereof, then
smusse some of it out of a sponge, into your
nose, and a marvellous effect will follow, and
a speedy remedy thereof. A Gentleman
friend of mine told me this, as a proued thing
in this case.

79

Cockes that eat Garlick, are most fit
to fight: therefore trauellors doe often bite
thereof, and also such as follow warres: be-
cause it increaseth agility, strengtheneth
them, and makes them bold. It is giuen to
Horses with bread and wine, at the hottest
battell or conflict, to make them more ac-
tively, and to suffer more easily their labour
and trauell. Mizaldus.

80

There were pong spice found with the
Persians, in the bellies of spice, that had pong
spice

spice in their bellies. Aristotles as Mizaldus writes.

81

If the feet of a great living Toad bee cut off, the Moone voyd of course, that is, aspecting none, & hastens towards the coniunction of the Sunne, and hanzed about the necke of him or her that hath the Kings Cull, it so profits, that often times it delivers the party from the disease. Hieronymus Caican.

82

If Iupiter be in the eleventh house well affected, and not retrograde, nor combust, nor in his fall, as in Capricorne, but in Cancer, Sagittary or Pisces, it signifies the childe then borne, shall be fortunate, happy, and have a common loue in all things, chiefly if he haue any dignity in the Ascendent, or the place of the Sunne, in the natiuitie of the day, or in the place of the Moone, in the natiuitie of the night. Raynier.

83

This marvellous water following, will recouer the sight againe hindered of any cause: wherewith Constantine the Emperour receiued his sight. Take three drams of Tutie, made in very small powder, as much of Aloe Epaticum in powder, two drammes of fine Sugar, six ounces of Rose water, as much of pure white wine, mixe all together, and put it in some cleane vessell of glasse, and being well closed & stoppt, set it in the Sun a month together, stirring it together once every day: then



tak:

For lost sight.

take of the same water foure or five dropps in your eyes, morning and evening, and with this continuing a certaine space, it will cause the sight to come againe as faire as ever it was before. This I know is proued for an excellent water for the eyes, for it cleareth them maruellously, I knew one that could not threed a needle without spectacles, which put not past two or three dropps of the same into their eyes at night, and the next morning the same party did see well to threed a needle without spectacles.

84

A prettie kinde of light.

To make a light that neuer shall faile. Take the Wormes that shine in the night, called Glowwormes, stampe them, and let them stand till the shining matter bee alone, then with a feather take off the same shining matter, and mingle it with quicke siluer, and so put it into a Glass and hang the same in a darke place and it will giue light. This I found out of an old booke, which is not much unlike the description of Mizaldus.

85

A Hog.

If the liner of a house bee given in a pig to a Swine, that Swine will follow the puer thereof. Mizaldus.

86

Buill for Eees.

The sound of an Echo is thought to be alwaye there, therefore their houses ought to be placed where the Echo or the voyce doth not sound againe. M. Varro.

A holocauer

87

Whoſoeuer takes his tourney in the houre of Iupiter, hee ſhall haue good gaine in his ſubſtance, and in his buſnelle: and he ſhall haue profit and gladnelle in things vnloked for.

Haly

88

If a Spider be put in a linnen cloth a little To ſtop bleed-
bruſed, and holden to the noſe that bleeds, (but ing.
touch not the noſe therewith, but ſmell to the ſame,) by and by the blood will ſtay, and the noſe will leaue bleeding. This is very true, for the beneimous Spider is ſo contrary, and ſuch an enemy to mans blood, that the blood drawes backe, and ſhunnes the Spider preſently. A maruellous thing.

89

Write what you will on white paper, with the iuice of a red Onyon, well mired and tempered with the white of an egge, which being dry, will appeare as though it were onely plaine paper, without any writing. But if you hold it againſt the fire, you may then eaſily reade it, or perceiue the letters.

90

To gild Iron or Copper. Take the gall of To gild.
a Bull, and rub the Iron or Copper well therewith, ſo that the ſame beſore be wel bur-
niſhed all about, that you would haue gilded, and let it after dry in the Sunne, forſeeking that there come no dew thereto, and when it is dry, gild vpon it as you would doe vpon ſilver.

91

Seeth an Egge in ſtrong Vineger untill it

be very hard, then let the same Egge lye three daies in Urine, then dry it, and it will be marvellous hard. Or let an Egge lye three daies in Vineger, then dry the same at the Sunne three daies, and it will be very hard.

92

To make a red
Rose white.

Cast Brimstone in a Chafingdish with hot burning coales, and hold a red Rose over the smoake thereof, and it will be white.

93

To separate gold from any thing gilded. Boethe pure sulphure revine (called quicke Brimstone) in water, untill halfe the water bee consumed, then wet the part gilded with that water, then dry it at the fire, then strike the same gilded place with a little Iron, and the gold will fall from it. This I had out of an old written booke.

94

To prove or finde out the event of any that is sicke. Count the daies from the beginning of his or her sicknesse, and take the root of an herb which hath so many leaves, as the number of the same daies be: tie it or hang it by, and if the disease be curable, the party will be much recreated. If not, then the party will be sad. But if you cannot finde an herb that hath so many leaves, put the roots of divers herbs together, the leaves whereof together doe perfectly make up the number of the said daies, from the beginning of the partys sicknesse, and use them as before. This Mizaldus had of an Italian.

95

The bloud of a Hare dried doth helpe and stay the bloudie flux, or any other lar, though it bee neuer so soze or extreame. So doth the bones of a man or woman made into fine powder, and taken in red wine.

Against the bloudie flux.

96

An easie plaister for the Gowt, but not a little effectuall, because, I (saith Iohn Arden) haue oftentimes applied it as well to women as to men, and haue taken away their great paines, with once applying it as well in the feet as in the knees, and other ioynts. But take heed it bee not perceived of the patient, nor of any other: but it ought to be kept more secret and deare: and let it bee revealed to none: but to thy sonne, or any well-beloued friend. I doe thinke it preuailes above all other medicines for the Gowt, and easeth the paine sooner: and ought to lie five or six daies without any moving of it: if it can be so applied, it is made thus. Take of blacke Sope as much as is sufficient, whereunto adde of the yolkes of raw Eggs, halfe as much as the Sope, and mire them well together in a dish, untill the Sope hath lost his proper colour: which done, lay thereof vpon fire flare, and spread it like a plaister, and then applie it to the griened place, then take the whites of eggs mixed with wheat flower, and wet a linnen cloth well in the same, and lase the same vpon the said plaister, & tie it well vpon it, that the plaister remoue not away of all the said time,

Against the Gowt.

vnlesse there be some great occasion. This
proved.

To breake an
Impostume.

If you seeth Barly, dry Peanes, and Li-
quore cut in peeces, of each a like much, all
together in faire water, and drinke a good
draught thereof with some Suggar every
morning fasting, and at night when you goe to
bed, sue or sir daies together, or more, it will
destroy an Impostume, and shall thereby a-
void or cast out the same, Proved.

He will be a good Physician, in whose na-
turity Mars and Venus are corporally, or by
any good Aspect coniunct. Euen so if Venus &
Mercury bee ioyned, or in coniunction toge-
ther. Also hee will bee a perfect Physician in
whose nativity Mars & Venus are coniunct in
the sixth house. Iatro.

A very little bird called Egithus, doth
marvellous disagree with the Asse, who in
thorny places doth scratch or rub his Ulcers
or sores: whereby he doth destroy or breake
the nests of this bird: whereupon it comes,
that as soone as the bird heares the voyce of
the Asse, she doth not onely cast the egges out
of her nest, but also her young ones (if she
haue any,) doe fall from the same astonied
with feare. So that the said bird flies vnto
the Ulcers or sores of the Asse, and picketh
thrusts at them with her bill, that shee may
driue him away from thence. Aristotele, Plin.
& Oppianus.

100

If the Lord of the Ascendent be combust in the fourth house, or in the eighth house, it signifies, that he that is then borne, shall die in prison. And if hee be combust in the fifth house, in a watery signe, it shewes hee will be giuen to be drunke. In the sixth house it shewes that he will die of a long sicknesse. Taylour.

The end of the eighth booke.

The ninth Booke.

Fill an Egge full of the iuyce of Egremony, and giue it vnto the patient to drinke, whom you suspect to haue drunken payson, and it will mightily purge byward all the payson, and with a wonderfull facility healeth the biting of Serpents and other venemous beasts, Petrus Hispanus.

This oyle or balme following is of a marvellous vertue against trembling & the Palsy, and it helpeth the memozy, anointing the hinder part of the head therewith. Which a most singular Physicion kept priuy to himselfe for a tyme, as a most precious secret: which in the end reuealed it to the Authoꝝ, whereof the making followeth. Take of Galbanum one pound, (in another place I haue read it halfe a pound) of Gum, Iuy, three ounces: these finely beaten apart mixe together,

which after put into a Glasse body with an head, and distill it in Balneo Mariae. After it is distilled, mixe therewith one ounce of the oyle of Bayes and one pound of good Turpentine : then let the whole bee distilled, and sepeare the water from the oyle, and keepe the oyle as a precious Balme. The vse of this is, that the patient bered with the Palsie, Convulsion, the Crampe, and trembling of members, bee laid vpright, and the oyle temperately hot, must be polvzed vpon the belly, into the hollow and bottome of the naue, and you shall see after, a maruelloous working, that may rather bee counted diuine than naturall, and very much helpeth the Palsie, and strengtheneth the memory, vled as before. A certaine Practitioner applied one drop of this oyle on the patients forehead that had the Palsie, and another on his naue, and hee incontinent arose as amazed, and was after one houre delivered of a grievous paine of a wound in a certaine place of his body, and the shrunken sinewes being anointed with this oyle, the patient was suddenly healed, &c. This Oyle helpeth deafenes and any Sickenesse proceeding of a cold cause, and helpeth besides the losse of smelling. Arnoldus de Villa noua, I take to be the Author herof.

The hooft of a beast called Alces, which is a wilde beast like a fallow Deere, hauing no ioynts in his legges, hath a maruelloous vertue and strength against the falling euill : for

a little peece thereof enclosed in a Ring, and the same Ring put vpon the finger next the little finger, so that the same peece of the hofe be turned toward the palme of the hand, doth recreate them innumerable much, that are fallen, and immediately makes them rise vp. A little peece of the same hofe, and put in the hand, by and by closed into a fist, suddenly drives away the disease, and raiseth the party that is fallen therewith. Which Lemnius saith he proued once or twice. And Mizaldus saith that he proued it, putting in a little peece of the same in the left eare, (moving it, as scratching a little) of one that had the falling sicknesse, and it had very good successe, and it was counted for a miracle. Iohannes Agricola doth say the like is done, if a little peece of the same Hofs be changed vpon one that hath the same disease, so that it may touch the skin. I doe heare, saith Mizaldus, that scrapings or filings thereof are giuen in Polonia for the same disease. The Hofs of the right hinder foot is to be chosen. But you must take heed of false deceiuers, which sell the Hofs of Oxen or Hines, for the true Hofs of Alces.

4

It is a most sure and proued remedie, as well in curing of spitting of blood, as also in preserving from the same: euery day in the morning fasting to eat a scruple, which is the weight of foure and twenty barley cornea of Ruarbe roasted at the fire. Emperica bendi-
 Si Fauentini.

Spitting of
blood.

To breake a
Byle.

5 Bay salt well beaten into powder and sifted, and incorporated or mixed well with the yolkes of an egge, and so laid vpon any Curbuncle, Blague sore, Booth, Byle, or impetunne, assuredly (by the grace of God,) it will draw to it selfe all the venome of the Blague, or the Sore, and breake any Byle, or other thing, so that in short time the same will be healed. A tryed thing.

Tokens of
death.

6 If the forehead of the sicke ware red, and his browes fall downe, and his nose ware sharpe and cold, and his left eye become little, and the corner of his eye runne, if he turne to the wall, if his eates be cold, or if he may suffer no brightnesse, and if his wound fall, if hee pull strawes or the clothes of his bed, or if hee picke often his nostrills with his fingers, and if he wake much, these are certaine tokens of death.

Jaundise.

7 Potage made of the leaues and roots of Strawberies, being eaten fasting certaine daies of them that haue the Jaundise, do helpe them perfectly. This was the secret of a certaine Monk, wherewith he got marvellous much money.

Ash tree an
enemy to
Serpents.

8 A Serpent doth so hate the Ash tree, that he wil not come nie the shadow of them. And therefore he goes farre from them, both

morning

morning and euening : because then they giue the longest shadowes. And Plinie saith that he hath proued it, that if one compasse a place about with the branches of an Ash tree, so that there be a fire, and a Serpent enclosed in the same, the Serpent will rather goe into the fire, than hee will seeke to passe ouer, or throu the Ashen branches, &c. Mizaldus.

If the Lord of the Ascendent bee found in twelfth house, he that is then borne, shall procure his owne enmitie. Taysnier.

Juniper berries are medicinable against poyson : for there is none of like operation into it. And Dioscorides saith also, that they doe helpe against poyson, and stings of Serpents. Petrus Hispanus.

To try whether precious Stones bee pure or not. Heate plate of Iron on the fire, then anoint the same with oyle, and cast or strew on the same, the powder of Glasse, whereupon lay quicke burning coales, and then hold the Stone that you would try, a good while ouer the same coales, that the Stone may bee hot, not touching the fire, and then if the Stone lose his colour, hee is not good or pure, but if he keepe his colour, he is then perfect & right.

As principle a medicine as euer was obtained for the bone ache, either in woman or man, in what place euer it be. Take a penny

ny worth of Aqua vna, and another of oyle de Bay, and mixe them well together, and anoint the griened place therewith, not by the fire, and it will doe away the paine for ever, using it often. But you must warme the oyntment a little in a Sancer, before you lay it on, and chafe it well, untill it be dyled in, and cover it warme at all times untill it bee whole. Thus I found it wrytten.

13

Ogreinonp, Bugwort, and Betony, both leaues and roots, stamp with old Greace and Vineger, or Meriuce, and a plaister thereof applied to the griened or sore pained backe, will quite put away the paines and griefe thereof, so that you vse it three or foure times. A sure and proued medicine.

14

If you will catch spawles or Mouts, put Garlick, Leekes, or an Onion in the mouth of their holes, or in their entrings into the ground, & you shall see them come, or leape out quickly, as though they were amazed or astonished. Albertus.

15

If the Fistula bee outward, put into it the iuice of Culuerfoot: for it healeth it. If it be inward, drinke it, and it healeth also. This is true, for it hath bene proued.

16

For them that haue surfeited, or eaten too much, let them stamp Betony, and temper it with hot water, and a little wine, then straine it

it well, and drinke a good draught thereof morning and evening first and last, thre daies together, and it will thorowly helpe them, God willing. This was told me for a truth.

17

The two hornes of a Snaille, bozne upon a man, will plucke away carnall or fleshy lust from the bearer thereof. I had this out of an old wrytten booke: but how true it is, I know not.

18

For all euills of the stomacke, & for them that cannot eat: Take an herb called Century, and seeth it well in stale Ale, and when it is well sodden, then stamp it, after that seeth it againe in the same Ale, let there bee two handfulls of Century, to thre quarts of Ale, and let them seeth as before said, to thre pints, then put thereto one pinte of pure honny, and boyle them together, and keepe it in some cleane vessell, and giue to the party griened, thre spoonfulls thereof fasting every day, till hee bee whole and well: for it drives away the steame, and corruption from the stomacke, and make him haue a great desire to his meat within foure or fve daies. Often proued.

19

The powder of betony put in wine, that is, a spoonful of the powder to a draught of wine, a little boiled on the fire being drunk, doth presently help such as haue drunk payson before. Whosoouer drinks the same in a morning fasting, no payson taken, after the same day, can hurt him. This is a proued medicine.

The

20

The dung of a Cat dꝛyed, & so mixed with strong Vineger, that it may bee something thicke, and therewith any hairy place rubbed oftentimes, or anointed in a day, it will cause that haire will grow no more in that place: proued of a countrey man. Mizaldus.

21

If the Lapwing doe sing before the Thine doe bud, it is said that it foreshewes great plentie of wine. Mizaldus.

22

Whosoever delivers a summe of money in the house of Iupiter, hee shall receiue it againe well, with gaine. Hely Abenragell.

23

This potion or drinke following is wonderfull, and very often proued of mee, saith Petrus Hispanus: for it killeth the Fistula, in what place soever it bee, and draweth out the corrupt and broken bones. Take the roots and leaues of Planten, Strawberrie leaues, the leaues or seeds of Hempe, the leaues or seeds of Mustard, the tops of Sharpe Docke, red Colewort leaues, and Tansey: let them all seeth in a good quantity of white wine; after straine all the whole, and put into the straining as much hony as shall bee thought meet: give thereof vnto the patient early and late, untill such time as the cleare potion or drinke come forth by the mouth of the Fistula: which alwaies must be kept open with a silver pipe put into it, & keepe vpon it alwaies a red Colewort

mozt leafe. It is of a wonderfull operation,
Pet. Hisp. And I my selfe haue proued it, and
healed in such manner as is befoze declared: it
is a pzeious thing. 24

Dragons bound to the pziuities of a wo-
man in labour, causeth her to be deliuered in-
continent. But there must be heed taken that
it be quickly remoued, lest it draw forth the
matrix withall. Petrus Hispanus.

25

Here followeth an excellent Oyle which
maketh faire colour in the face. Take of
Almonds scraped ten pounds, of red Sanders
in powder six ounces, of Cloues one ounce, of
white wine foure ounces, of Rose water
three ounces: these, after they be grossly bea-
ten together, let them lie in a Marble moztar
close couered, for eight or nine daies, beating
the same ouer once a day: then beat it all in
an earthen vessell, untill it begin to fume and
be thorow hot, & after that put it into a new
square bagge of Linnen cloth, then put the
same bag into a Presse, betwene two smooth
plates of iron, something hot: for out wil come
red Oyle, wherewith women may anoint
their faces: for it causeth a comely red fine
beautifull skinne. A secret, and practised of
few. This is in the new Jewell of health: a
Booke of much vales and small pzeice.

26

The greace of an Oyle, & the iuice of Sin-
grene mixed together, of each a like much,
dissolued a little, and a little thereof put into
the

the deafe eare nine nights together, will bring
the hearing againe as well as ever it was.

27

Take salt armoniacke, allome, & salt m'rr,
of each a like quantity, with a little filings of
silver, let all be mixt together, then put them
vnto the fire, that they may be hot: and when
they shall cease to smoke, then with the same
powder alone, or else mixt or moistened with
the spittle of your mouth, let copper or brasse
be rubbed therewith: and straight way it will
haue the colour of silver.

28

Serpents being within a Circle made of
Betony, cannot goe out of the same, but
rather will die with beating themselves. Plin.

29

If the Lord of the second house bee in the
twelfth house, enmities will come many
times to him that is then bozne, for money or
thzough money: Taylmer.

30

Planten stamp, and the iuyce wyng out,
and put into the hollownesse of an Ulcer, with
a spowt, healeth the same. So doth Betony
stamp, and applyed to a Fistula, healeth it.
Petrus Hispanus. The iuyce of Cinquefoyle,
doth heale the Fistula likewise, if it be put
into the same with a spowt.

31

To separate Gold from any thing that is
gilded. Take Borace and temper it in wa-
ter, then boyle it over the fire, and with the
same

same water anoint the thing that is gilded,
and cast thercon a little of the powder of
quench of pumstone: after put it into the fire
that it may bee made red, then quench it in
running water, and you shall finde the gold in
the bottome of the vessel.

For any paines of the eares, and for them
that cannot heare. Take a great Onyon, cut
a hole therein, and set it in the embers to
roste, then fill it full of Oyle Olive, and ever
as it drieth, fill it up againe till it be roasted
well, then take away the vppermost skin
thercof, then straine the Onyon thorow a
cloth, and keepe it in some close glasse, and
when you will occupy thereof, put some of it
into the whole eare, and let him lye on his sore
eare when he goes to bed: and if hee use this
nine nights at the furthest, it will helpe him.
Proved.

For the fundament that goeth forth. Take
the tops of red Nettles, and stampe them in a
mortar, then put it into an earthen pot, then
put thereto a good portion of white wine, and
set it over the fire, and let it sceth till halfe the
liquor be consumed, and give the party disea-
sed a good draught thereof something hot to
drinke morning and evening, first and last, for
the space of ten dayes. And also apply the
herbs something warme to his fundament:
and it will helpe him perfectly. Proved.

For the eyes that be chafed and the liddes turned vp, bleared eyes. Take Arment, Hony, and the white of Eggs, of each a like much, temper them well together: then take flax and lay the same thereon, then apply the same vpon the soze eyes, and it will draw the euill bloud out of them, and perfectly heale them. This Medicine hath bene proued.

It is said that a Hart doth so abhor a Ham, that hee cannot abide the sight of him. Aristotle, Plinie, and others.

When foure or five Planets bee coniunct or ioyned together in the Ascendent, or first house, of any Child that is borne, that Child will not liue long. Expositor doth say, The King of our City did call me, because one of his Women had borne a Sonne, and the Ascendent was the eighth degree of Libra, the terme of Mercurie, and Iupiter was in the same, and also Venus, Mars and Mercurie: and the Company of the Astrologians did meet together there, and every one of them did tell his opinion, and I held my peace. The King said vnto mee, Say what thou canst: I say doest thou not speake: To whom I answered, Giue me respite for three dayes, for if your Sonne shall passe the third day, you shall see a great miracle of him. And after 24 houres was ended, the Child did rise vp to sit, and hee spake and gaue signes with his hand, whereof

whereof the King was greatly afraid. And I
and, that he would speake some Prophecie, or
some miracle. Then the King went to the
Child, and was with him, to heare what he
would say. And the Infant said, I am the in-
fortunate borne Child, and I am borne to
see the losse of the Kingdome of Azdextir,
and the destruction of the people of Almanaz.
And straightway the Child fell downe, and
died. Haly Abenragel.

37

This following is a secret, and an approu-
ed thing for the Palsie, whereof if you giue
price in the day to him that hath the Palsie,
also an ounce, that is, in the morning three
houres before meat, and two houres before
supper, and at his going to bed, it will helpe
in therof. Take of the new and fresh braine
of an Hare, broyled or fried, one pound, the
juices of Sage, of herb Iuy, and the iuice of
the root of Acorns, of each three drams, of pure
Cinnamon, Cloues, blacke Pepper, of each
also a dram, Turpentine washt with the
water of herb Iuy, three ounces, Sugar dis-
solved in the water of herb Iuy, as much as
will suffice: And thereof make a Lectuary
according to art, and know that it is maruel-
ous. Emperica Benedicti Victorii Faucini.

38

To helpe swolne legs. Take Mallowes,
and seeth them in water, then stampe them
well, and straine them: then put thereto
barrowes greace, and fry them together, un-
till

till it bee something thicke, and like an ointment: lay some thereof upon a cloth, and make a plaister, and apply it to the sore on swolne leg, and lay a new plaister thereon twice every day, morning and evening, three or foure dayes together: and by that time it will bee asswaged, and as small as the other. This was told once by a Woman that had tryed it many times.

One neuer hath the Colic, untill hee hath knowne a Woman carnally. Hippocrates.

Alexandrius Iovinus Pontanus doth say that hee saw a man was grievously stung or bricked of a Scorpion, which presently was delivered and helped thereof, with drinking of Frankincense, wherein was sealed the signe of Scorpi or of a Scorpion: being after made in powder. But it must be ground in the stone of a Ring, (Scorpio ascending) the Stone then being there, and place in the Angle, and the Frankincense must be sealed with that seale, when the Stone is in Scorpio, and found in an Angle. And let it be ground in powder as is before said, either in water or in white wine, or in any other meet liquor.

Here ensueth the making of a miraculous Oyle, called Oyle incombustible. Take white Sape the best that may be gotten: after you have beaten it well and fine, put it into a great Retort, on which powze some

weight of Aqua viæ seven times distilled
 over, then set the Retort into ashes, firing a
 large receiver to it, and very well luted in the
 joints: this done, make vnder it a soft fire in
 the beginning, and encrease the fire by little
 and little, vntill all be issued forth that will
 come, which together will bee an Oyle and
 Water, then draw away the receiver, and se-
 parate the water from the oyle, which Oyle
 is incombustible and miraculous in sundry
 matters, in the worke of Alchemy: for this
 greatly auaieth in firing the medicine vola-
 tile, and serueth well to incorporate with all
 mettals, and seasoneth such as bee cruie, and
 likewise sweetneth when they be eager. It is
 also dissolueth all paines and swellings caused
 of grosse and clammy humors, and healeth in
 a manner all sorts of wicked Ulcers. And in
 this, (saith the Authoꝝ) I conceived a great
 delight, as to worke such a mastery, to see so
 many strange fumes and varieties: but a
 more pleasure I tooke in the practice, as to see
 how the same auailed in every matter where-
 to it was applyed. By which I proue this to
 be a diuine substance, and an oyle worthy of
 eternall memory. And this was the greatest
 secret, with which that singular Mathews the
 Hungarian did so many great marvels in Pa-
 dua: for he healed with it the Colic, the quar-
 tane Ague, the paine of the French disease,
 and the dye scab on the head, with sundry
 other griefes, for which while he remained in
 Padua, he was highly esteemed and wondered
 at.

at. And at the last in his departure from Padua, hee revealed it to me, that the only medicine which he vsed to all the griefes, was this Oyle and none other. The making of which hee vttered vnto me at his departing: which before hee would not teach to any man. And the same I haue many times made, and haue also seene such strange practises of it, that to repeat them, I should scantily bee beloued. *Hæc de secretis Falopii.*

42

To put a Schedule, or little wryting in an Eg, lay an Eg certaine dayes in strong Vineger, vntill it be soft, and write your name or what you list in a piece of paper, and fold the Paper as hard together as you can: then, with a Rasor cut the said Eg in the top finely, and aduisedly: thorow the which put the little Paper into the Eg circumspectly, and then put the Eg into cold water, and immediately the shell will be hard as it was before. A proper secret.

43

The quieter Beasts haue the lesser Galls: the fearefuller, the greater hearts: the lighter the more leaping, the more Liuer: the merrier the more pleasant, the greater Splene: and the greater voice, the more Lights: much like to these verses following.

*Cor ardet, Pulmo loquitur, Fel commouet
Splen ridere facit, coele amare locum.*

That

That is,

The heart doth burne, the Lungs do speake,
the Gall to ire doth moue:
The Spleen o2 Spilt doth make vs laugh,
the Liver makes vs loue. Mizaldus.

44
Cauda Draconis in the second house, called
the house of Substance, signifies the child then
born, shall wastefully consume and spend his
goods, o2 signifies the losse thereof, and that hee
shall come to pouerty and open misery. Haly
Abenragel.

45
Agrimony is of wonderfull profit in medi-
cine, especially against hollow wounds and
ulcers, Petrus Hispanus. And Trotula saith,
that though the Fistula that penetrates to the
eyes, is incurable: yet some doe witnesse that
such a Fistula may bee cured by Agrimony
alone, by often vsing it, either in drinke o2
powder. Filipendula is good for the same, and
the grains o2 little round things, that are
found in the end of the root. Gordenius allea-
geth Agrimony to bee the best and surest me-
dicine for the curing of a Fistula.

46
For the web o2 spot in the eye. Take the
great bone of the Goose wing, the elder the
better, for though it be a yere old, it is not the
worse, breake it, and take out the marrow
that is within it: then put some of it vpon the
web, o2 spot, and it will break it, and saue the
sight. Proues.

The

47
The vertues of Tormentil. This herb
 comforteth the sight, and cleanse the body of
 diuers maladies: the powder thereof is good
 to clarify the sight of the eyes though one be
 blind. And this herb is dyed on this manner.
 Take the herb with the root, and seeth it wit
 white Wine, till the third part bee sooden
 away, and giue him that is blind, to drinke of
 this liqour nine dayes in the morning cold,
 and at night bloud warme, and within that
 time hee will recover his sight. (by Gods
 grace.) But if the sight of the eye be hurt, take
 also the herb and stampe it, and seeth it in
 white Wine, with a little water put into the
 Wine, then lay or spread the herbs on a lin
 nen cloth, and binde it vpon his eye or eyes,
 and it brings a wonderfull help, if thou stamp
 this herb with the root, a good quantity, and
 put it into a little b. Uell full of Wine, and let
 it remaine therein two moneths. Whosoe
 ver drinke often of this Wine, though he
 hath bene blinde nine yeeres, he will recover
 his sight againe. This I had out of an old
 written booke, which doth much agree with
 Petrus Hispanu. in this case: whose minde
 thereof I haue mentioned in another place of
 this booke.
 If the part of the stone be cadent from the
 Ascendent, and hath not beheld there the light
 of Luminarie of the time, and his Lord be
 wake and infortunate, and removed from an

angle, not beholding the part of fortune, and the Lord of the house of substance bee euill affected of euill Planets, or of the beames of the Sunne, which destroyes and scatters, it signifies that he or she that is then borne, shall be poore, a wretch, and that he will not be able to get his owne living, and that hee is like to liue of Almes. Haly Abenragel.

49
This following is a secret and approued medicine for them that are short-breathed, very good for the poore, because it is not costly. Take of the rotes of Hollyoke dryed in the shadow, one pound, made in fine powder, clarified Honey, foure pound: seeth them ouer a fire, and stir them together untill it bee in the forme of a Lectuary, whereof let the patient take often, and he will bee whole. *Emperica Benedicti Victorii Pauenini.*

A perfect and most sure and proued remedy, and a rare secret for the helping of Womens breasts that be swollen, and full of paine: which was revealed vnto mee by an old woman, who said that the Lady Owen, Doctor Owens wife, vsed it to women in this case very much, who kept it as a good secret. The medicine followeth. Stamp or bruse nine little wormes, of some called swine lice, (which commonly will be found betwixne the barks & the wood of old or dry trees, which haue many feet, and being touched, they become as round as a button,) in eight or nine spoonfulls
of

of drinke, let them remaine therein all night, and the eighth morning straine the same drinke, and let the diseased woman drinke the same a little warmed, at one draught, and then let her lay to her brest, a two or three fold Linnen cloth warmed: the next morning, let her take eight of the same little wozines in drinke, in such order as before, and the third morning, seven, and the fourth morning, six, and so every morning following one lesse: decreasing one every morning, untill nine mornings bee ended, on which ninth morning she must take but one of them, as it will fall out by the decreasing one every day: and if shee bee not then thoroughly whole of her brest, let her encrease every morning one immediately following, untill shee hath received nine at one time, according to the order before appointed. A rare and notable thing, if it be true: for I never proued it.

For the swelling of armes, legs, or feet. Take Linseede, Wheate bran, Bzokline, Chickenwarde, Groundsell, of each one handfull, and one pottle of white Wine: sooth them all together, till it bee thicke, and lay a plaister thereof to the place that is swolne, as hot as the party can suffer the same: and it will take it away, and helpe him within three or foure plaisters. Proued.

To helpe a stinking breath that comes from the stomacke: Take two handfulls of
Cumin

Cumin seed, and beat it to powder, then
seth it in a pottle of white Wine, untill a
quart thereof be wasted away: then giue the
party a good draught thereof, first and last, as
hot as he may suffer it, and it will make him
haue a sweet breath within fiftene dayes.
This is proued.

Marke what Planet is ruler of the twelfth
house, and the day that bears the name of that
planet, will be vnlucky to the child borne at
that time, and many times will haue mishaps
of that day. Which by long experience is
found true.

Put the feet of Hens in hot embers, till the
scales of skin thereof be separated and shunk
from the Legs: and with the same skin
warne, rub Warts three or foure times or
more, and it will drie them away. Petrus
Hispanus.

If you will doe away or consume a Wen,
doe as followeth: binde fast the Wen, then
take Verdigrease, Brimstone, Soap, Oyle of
Eggs, Allom and Honey, of each a like much,
and temper them together, and lay it thereto,
and it will doe away the Wen, and heale it.

A singular Oyle and very rare, which cau-
seth a comely face, and maketh the person
merry which vseth it, yea, strong and hardy
to fight: the making thereof doth follow.

Take

Take one pound or two of Hempseed, which after the finely beating thereof, sprinkle and wet it with a little Wine, then put all the same into a new earthen pan glazed, and set it over the fire: heat it so long, untill you cannot suffer your hand in it, after put the same substance hot into square bags, which being hard out, in a Dresse, and an Dyle will come forth very profitable: whereof if any drinketh to the quantity of an ounce at a time, it maketh him pleasant and merry: and if a souldier drink it, it will make him both fierce and hardy to fight, without any feare or doubt of his enemy. And also it is profitable to women, in that it maketh them merry, and comely to see to, and in this manner you may draw out an Dyle out of all seeds. This is in the new Jewell of Health.

57
A notable and often proved medicine for Sciatica, ache, golwt, or other paine or griefe. Take a pinte of pure Aqua Comp. sica, one Beasts gall, and one ounce of Pepper beaten into powder, boyle them all together, untill halfe the Aqua vita be consumed: then lay some thereof in a cloth like a plaister, and apply it something hot to the grieved place, and let it lye two or three houres unreMOVED, and doe thus foure or five times if need be: for it is a sure helpe.

58
A precious water for eyes that bee saire and cleere, and yet are blinde. Take small-ledge,

ledge, red Fennell, Kew, Meruein, Bettony,
Egremony, five-leaved Ozaile, Pympernel,
Cyebright, Sage, Celendine, of eache, one
quarter of a pound, wash them cleane, and
stampe them in a faire Brazen Morter, or in
a pan, then take the powder of fiftene Pep-
per Cornes finely searced, and a pinte of good
white Wine, and doe them to the herbs, and
also take thre spoonfuls of life Honey, and fif-
teenspoonfuls of the brine of a boy that is an
innocent, and mixe them all together, and
boyle them ouer the fire a little while, and
straine all thozow a cloth, and keepe it in a
glasse well stopt, untill you occupy it: and
with a feather doe it into the soze eyes, and if
it dry away, temper it with white Wine
again. This is a medicine for all manner of
euils of soze eyes, to make a man see, if euer
he shall see, within fiftene daies on warren-
tise, by the grace of God. This I toke out of
an ancient written booke.

Every one that is borne, whose degree of
the seventh house is the terme of an euill Pla-
net, he shall dye a foule death. And if it bee the
terme of a good Planet, hee shall dye a faire
and good death. Haly Abenragel.

60
If you rub warts with Egremony, stamp
and mixt with Wineger, and also plaistred by
on them, it taketh them away cleane. And al-
so if Purflaine be rubbed vpon them, it pul-
leth them vp by the roots. Petrus Hispanus.

61
For the Coddies that beswolne. Take the powder of Cummin seed, Barly meale, and Honey, of each a like much, fry them together with a little Sheepe suet, and bind the same as a plaister all about the Cods, and it will help. **Proved.**

62
This following will break a Byle, Botch, or a Fellon. Lay first thereto some Posset curd, and let it not bee remoued of twelue houres, and that will gather the matter together, and make it tender. But if once applying of the Posset Curd doe it not, then apply thereof to it twice or thrice: then take unquencht Lime, and cast vpon it some faire Spring water, and mixe the same with blacke Sope, and lay to the soze a piece thereof, according to the greatnesse that you would haue the hole of the soze, and when it is broke, then wash it in white Wine a little heated: and so heale it with Butter and powder of Sugar mixed together. **This is a sure and approved thing.**

63
A noble secret for all incurable aches and paines in the ioynts where euer they bee. Take all the whole Horne that a Buck casts off, the later the better, cast away the scape, take nothing but the horne, cut the same in Shivers or pieces, then seeth the same in a gallon of faire water, untill all bee come to a pinte, or something more: then cast away the
 peeces

pieces of the hohne, and then let that in the
 vessell stand untill it be cold, which then will
 be like a Jelly: and when you will occupy
 thereof, warme some of it in a Saluer, or
 some other comiement thing, and then anoint
 the griued place therewith by the fire, mo-
 ning and euening, and let it drinke in by the
 heat of the fire: and it will helpe and heale it
 thozowly for ever, (God willing) within nine
 or ten dressings. This is very true, and well
 proued: which a friend of mine told me, that
 helped himselfe of such an ache therewith,
 that neither counsell of Physicians, practice
 of Surgions, nor yet the long vsing of the
 Bathe could ease: whereby hee spent much
 money in baine, untill a Welch by chance
 told him this excellent reinedy. Which as he
 said, a Pobleman of this Realme did learne
 beyond the Seas, who hath reuealed it since
 to the great comodity and helpe of many.

64

For Swolne and sore throates, a rare and
 sure remedy. Rub your hand on the bare earth
 or ground, and then therewith rub the sore or
 swolne throat, if presently you doe thus three
 severall times, the swelling and paine will
 maruellously goe away. This was taught me
 by a friend of mine, that did know it to bee
 true by proue.

65

An excellent remedy for a great heat and
 pricking in the eyes. Fill an Egshell newly
 emptied with the iuice of Singreene, and set
 it

it in hot embers, and scum off the graine bag-
gage from it, and then it will bee a water,
then straine it, and keepe it in a glasse, and put
some of it into the hot eyes, foure or five
nights together, and it will cease the burning
and pricking thereof quickly.

66
He will scantly or neuer dye an euill death,
that hath a good Planet in his eighth house.
Haly Abenragel.

67
A wonderfull drinke against brylles, and
it helpeth such marvellously that are blind
through falling. Take Cgremony, Bettony,
Sage, Planten, Iuy leaues, Rosemary,
Stamp them together, and mixe wine thereto
give the patient it often to drinke, till he be
whole. A true and tryed medicine. I thinke
that Pet. Hispan. hath the same.

68
If you barre foure ounces of Turpentine,
vp. a hot or burning plate of yron, untill it
may bee made in powder, and then mixe
drams thereof, with foure ounces of the wa-
ter of Saffrage, and give it twice in a week,
earely in a morning, to them that haue the
Stone in their Bladder, and so continue it three
months, he shall not onely be preserved from
breeding of the Stone in the Bladder: but also
it will burst and drine forth the Stone
there already. This is proued, and a secret,
and is to be kept well in minde. Emperica Be-
nedicti Victorii Fauentini.

69

If Lauender be well sod in water, and then strained, and halfe a pinte thereof drunk daily first and last, for the space of a fortnight, it will heale them that haue the Palsey. This was found in an old written booke.

70

An excellent and speedy remedy for many diseases, and chiefly for the stomacke. Dye two spoonefuls of Sallet oyle with two spoonfuls of pure Aqua vitæ, and drinke all the same in the morning at one time: doe so six or seven mornings together. It is a notable and often proued remedy.

71

For the Strangury a strange Medicine. Take a pinte of good Aqua Composita, and put a good handfull of Iuy leaues therein, and keep the vessel well stoppt, and the Iuy leaues will consume therein, vse to drinke of the same three or foure spoonefuls at one time, morning and euening, first and last, five or six dayes together: and you shall see a marvellous help thereof.

72

This following is a proued Medicine for the ache in the backe bone, called the Sciatica. Take a pound of good blacke Sape, one pinte of good Aqua vitæ, halfe a pinte of Sallet Oyle, and a quarter of a pinte of the iuyce of Rew, seeth them and stir them all together ouer an easie fire, untill it bee something thicke, and that it may be made in a plaister:

then

then spread some thereof vpon a peece of Leather, and apply it to the ache or pained place, and let it lye thereon vnremoued three dayes and three nights, and if the paine bee not then gone, then apply such another plaister thereto, and remoue it not off so long, and it will helpe it certainly. This was told by one that knew it often proued.

73

The powder of white hard Sugar, put into a bloudshatten eye, or that is something dim of sight, it helpes the same, and mends the sight very well. Especially, if you put afterward a little Rosewater into the eye. This I haue proued oftentimes to be true. Yea, and I thinke if it were bled, it would consume the web of the eye at length.

74

Haly saith, that hee that begins to set forward his journey in sayling, or enters to goe to the Sea in the houre of Saturne, he will be drowned: or else will bee lost by the invasion of Pirates, or other: or else the fiercenesse or great raging of the Sea will throw him to the land where hee shall suffer shipwreck: or else into farre Ilands hee shall bee carried, (perhaps vnknowne to him.) Which of trueth hath alwayes hapned to that ship that then sets forward as the booke of Nature do containe: which as he hath diligently proued, and read, which chiefly entreats of the iudgements of houres. And the said Haly saith further, as followeth: When a certaine ship do

set forth or forward in the houre of Saturne,
I said to one of my fellows, which vnderstood
somethiſg in this ſcience, All theſe men are
giuen to bee loſt. And within a while after
they all periſhed. Thus much ſaith Haly. And
in the beginning of long iourneyes as well by
Land as by Sea, in this houre I haue knowne
much harue and miſchiefe to follow: which
although many doe not, nor will beleue to be
true, becauſe they know neither this excellent
ſcience, neither the prooſe of theſe things: yet
many that be wiſe and learned, and that haue
payed full dearely for the prouing thereof, do
thinke this no lye. But if ſome of them did
know the ſame houre, and ſhould praſtiſe
ſome ſuch like thing therein, the euent there-
of would teach them, I thinke, not to be ſo in-
credulous. I know (I thanke God therefore)
that no harue ſhall happen to the children of
God: for hee will ſo guide them, that neither
man nor Deuill, nor any other thing can de-
ſtroy them, though in this world they may
ſeeme to hurt them. And as hee doth preſerue
them from harue, euen ſo hee appoints them
their times to walke in, and the beginning of
their iournies: Affured I am, and fully ſatis-
fied, that he by his diuine prouidence, makes
them auoyd that houre, and other euill times:
and the wicked and vngodly haue hapned of
that time, to their deſtruction. Therefore for
my part, I attribute nothing to the time, but
all honour to God, that made the time: whoſe
glozy and power is to bee extold, that for-

shewes such things to man, by such houres or times.

75

Blacked Sheepes wool, mirt and chased by the fire, with fresh butter, and the deafe ears stopt therewith at night, and thus bled nine or ten nights together, it helpeth deafenesse perfectly, and speedily. A proued thing.

76

Here followeth a notable and excellent Aqua virz. Take Galengale, Cucubaram, Ginger, Putmegs, Cloues, Sinamon, of euery one an ounce, fresh Sage, foure ounces, water that is distilled six times out of pure and good wine, ten ounces: put them all together, and let them remaine so in a close cleane vessell thre dayes: then distill the same, and keepe that that is distilled in a cleane and close vessell. Whosoener drinks a Pint-Shell full of this water euery day, it will preserve their bodies maruellously, and keep them from many diseases, and bring them to old age. It is said that M. Gallus, Physician to Charles the Emperour, bled this water, and liued a hundred and foure and twenty yeeres. Georg. & Lapide deuised this water.

77

If you desire to haue sweet water forthwith, or by and by, put two or thre drops of Oyle of Spike, in a good deale of pure water, and chase it together in a Glasse with a narrow mouth. Euonimus.

78

An excellent oyle for cold aches. Take the wood of Iuy dyed, cut the wood in little peeces, and of the berries, and gum of Iuy, of each a like weight: let them bee put in an earthen vessell, boyled thozow in the bottome in two or thre places: and then let another pot bee set vnder it in the earth, and ioyne the bottome of the vpper pot vnto the mouth of the nether with clay or paste, and the vpper pot must stand wholly aboue the ground: then make a fire on euery side, and the Oyle will distill blacke into the nether vessell. This oyle befoze all oyles ceaseth the griefes of the ioynts of a cold cause. This is proued to be a notable oyle in this case. Rogerius seemes to bee the Authoz hereof, as appeares in Euenimus.

79

If you put out the white of an Hens Eg, and fill vp the same Eg with the iuice of Flowerdeluce, and mix the yolke and it well together, then warming it a little in the hot ashes, and so giue it in the morning to them that haue the Droysie, it will auoid downward the droysie water aboue measure. This is proued to be true. Much like vnto this, Benedictus Victorius Fauentinus wrytes this for the same cause: but hee appoints the iuice to be giuen with Mellirare.

80

A proper practice to make a Capon to bring vp young Chickens. Take a Capon and

pull

pull his belly bare of feathers, and after rub the naked place with Pettles, then setting young Chickens vnder him, hee will maruellously cherish them then, and bring them kindly vp. And the rather if you vse him thus for a time: for by that meanes hee is moued the more willingly to cherish, bring vp, and feed, yea, and to loue them, as the Hen would doe naturally. And the reason thereof is, for that by pricking of the Pettles, hee is the rather desirous to couch on the soft downe and feathers of the young Chickens, sitting vnder him. This I had out of the Naturall and Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. Translated into English by Thomas Hill.

81

One Aeschilus was foretold by an Astronomer, that he should be killed by some ruine, or something that should fall vpon him vpon a certaine day or time: who (to prevent the same,) did walke abroad a certaine space about the warned time, and would by no meanes come into any house, thinking thereby to auoid the danger, vnlesse the heavens should chance to fall: but marke how hard it is to auoid fate or Gods determined appointment. About the said time foretold by the Astronomer, an Eagle did flye ouer his head, from whom a stone did fall vpon Aeschilus head, and killed him. Whereby wee may not only see that mans wisdom and policie is not able to frustrate Gods prouidence: but also that

that there is a marvellous certainty in the Astrologically foretelling of events, especially by directions: which Cyprianus Leouitius seems to affirm by this and other notable examples. And sure I am by many proofs and trials, that the events will assuredly happen at the time promised by directions: that when the Signifier comes to the very place and minute of the Promissor, accounting for every degree between them one yeere, and every minute about six dayes, if the Signifier be to be directed by the direct Ascensions: but if the Signifier bee to be directed by the oblique Ascensions, (or else Intermixtion) which is not very easily or soon done, then they signify sometimes more, sometimes lesse, according to their swift or slow ascending, which directions to be infallible, the learned and expert herein cannot chuse but affirm. For that they are found as perfect by proofe, and as true by triall, as the breake of the day doth assure vs of the rising of the Sunne.

82

In Lamberge a Towne of Schelesia, as Iohannes Langius writes, a certaine Woman great with Childe did follow a Priest that had newly washed or bathed his feet: who being taken with such a longing or lust with the sudden sight of his bare feet, that shee privately behind his backe, did hold his leg with her hands, and out of the same pluckt a peece of flesh with her teeth: Nothing regarding the

cry of the poore Priest, which cryed out both of God and man.

83

If the foot or legs of an Ox, Cow or Horse bee swolne by chance, marke the ground where the same swolne leg or foot doth stand, and take or graue bp with a knife or dagger, a turfe or peece of earth in the same place where the same foot did stand, and hang the same turfe or peece of earth vpon the bough of a white thorne, or some other tree, (if it be faire or dry weather,) if not, then hang it in some Chimney where fire is made, and after as the turfe or earth doth dry, so will the swelling cease and the paine goe away. This I haue proued to be true diuers times. And it is practised of many, especially for Oxen or Hine. But the sudden swelling and grieve of my Horse leg hath bene helpt therewith, within two or three dayes, and by none other means. Who list to proue it, shall finde it true: although it be farre unlikely.

84

The water wherein Lauender is sod, doth quite put away any spot or staining in any cloth, cap or hat, if the stained place or spotted be washed or rubbed therewith. It is very true, proue it who list.

85

To make any fowle, of what condition the same be, to haue the feathers all white. Take the Eggs of what Bird or Fowle you will, role them in the iuice of the herb called House-eare,

house-eate, or in the iuite of Houſe-eate, or otherwise in oyle (after the minde of Cardanus,) and after put the Eggs againe in the nest: for after the hatching, the feathers will grow white. This is taken out of the Naturall & Artificiall conclusions of the Schollers of Padua, translated into English by Thomas Hill.

86

If the figure of a Lyon be graued in a thin plate of Gold, when the Summe is in Leone, (that is the signe called the Lyon:) so that the Stone behold not then the sixth house, nor the Lord of the ascendent behold Saturne or Mars, and the Stone then separate or rather free from them, it doth put away the intolerable paines and torments of the backe: if it hang at the reynes of the backe, or touch the same. And if Tropisks bee made of the powder of pure Olibanum and Goats blood, and after sealed with the same Lyon, and after dried, and then being dissolved in white Wine and drunke fasting, it workes a marvellous effect against the Stone of the reynes and of the bladder. Andreas Cordubensis to Gregory the Bishop of Rome.

87

This confection following is a most excellent medicine and remedy for many inward effects: especially, for all fluxes of blood from whencesoever they flow, and also other fluxes: moreover, for them that have great paines in their backs, and also paines in their Liver, or whose Liver is not altogether well. And

Galen

Galen the Autho^r hereof saith, (belike for the excellency thereof,) Giue not this, before thou hast receiued a reward therefore: the making whereof doth follow: Take of Sinnamon, Cassia lignea opium, of each two drams, Mirrh, both Peppers, Galbanum, of each one dram, let them bee stamped, and then mixed with a little clarified Honey, and made in a lump or masse, giue therof at night two round Pilles, something bigger then Beason, in the soft of a roasted Apple, and let not the party drinke of two houres after, and if his griefe and paines bee neuer so great, hee will bee in maruellous ease and quietnesse, within an houre or two after, and so remaine the most part of all the night: yea, and perhaps sleepe soundly and well. You may giue it two or thre nights together, if the party bee strong, but if hee bee very weake, giue it euery other night, thre or foure times: and if the party bee in extreme paine, then giue it when you list. But if the stomacke bee full of meat or sleame, it will shew the lesse effect. Who euer shall proue it, shall finde it a woorthy thing. I haue proued it aboue a hundreth times.

88

A fine way to make Corall by art, which followeth. Make the Hornes of Goates (first shauen or scraped,) into powder, and let the same steep in strong Lye, made of the Ashes of the wood of an Ash, fiftene dayes together: afterward take it out of the said Lye, and mix it with Cinabrium, dissolved in water, and hang

hang it ouer an easie fire, vntill it be thicke,
and if it haue then the colour of right Cozall,
make it in the forme or fashion you thinke
good, dry it, and pollish it according to art.
This doth Mizol. describe.

89

The iuice gotten cut of a red Onyon, and
thre or foure drops thereof put into the deafe
eare cold, thre or foure nights when the par-
ty goes to bed, helpeth the deafnes be it neuer
so great or ancient. Feare not, though it put
you to much paine at the first time: for at the
second time it will be more easie. This was
taught me by one that knew it by pꝛofe.

90

To make a woman that hath a dead Child
within her, immediatly to be deliuered there-
of. Take the quantity of an Almond of a bulls
gall, mix it with two spoonfulls of Wine, and
let her drinke it: and shee shall auoid it
straight. Iacobus Weckerus.

91

Deuide an Apple in the midst, and in the
one halfe of the Apple in the midst of it make
a round hole, by cutting a peece out of it, then
into the same hole put a blacke Beetle, and so
lay the flat side on the table: and the apple will
moue, by the meanes of the beetle, to the mar-
uell of them that behold it.

92

Take an Apple of Colloquintida, and lay
the same to steape in water a whole night, and
after boyle wormewood in the water: which
water

water being cast about the Chamber, killeth all the fleas therein. Also anoint a staffe with the greace of a Hedgehog, and lay the same in the midst of the chamber, and all the fleas there will come and cleaue to that staffe.

93

A certaine young Gentlewoman or Lady, trimming and dressing her selfe, holding then in her mouth a few pins, was suddenly and priuily stricken betwene the shoulders, by a certaine Kuler or Vniue, (being her Louer,) wherewith shee was so suddenly feared and amazed, that shee swallowed the pins which shee did hold in her mouth: which pins shee auoided in her vrine within two dayes after without any harne. Iohannes Langius.

94

If Roses and Lillyes be sowne nigh together, or that they touch one another, the flowres of them will smell the moze pleasantly, and will grow the better. Mizaldus.

95

One Apfius got much money with this most excellent Dyle following, and was maruellously esteemed therefore: after whose death the King of Spaine did giue vnto his wife five hundred Crownes, for the uttering and disclosing the making thereof, as is manifest in a Booke made of the same at large by one George Baker, in the English tongue: which hath manifestly shewed his honest heart and naturall loue to his Country. The same Apfius in his life time, & his wife after his death,

did

did helpe all wounds, old blcers, aches, paines
 of the back and Entrods therewith, and it is
 marvellous good for the gowt: the making of
 the oyle is thus: Take of the most purest and
 oldest white wine one quart, of the oldest oyle
 Olive three pounds, Carduus Benedictus (cal-
 led the Blessed Thistle) Valerian, and the
 lesser Sage, with the flowers, if you can get
 them, of each a quarter of a pound, of the
 leaves and flowres of Saint Johns Wort,
 halfe a pound, let the herbs and flowres be in-
 fused or steeped in the said wine and oyle 24.
 houres, then the next day let all be put into an
 earthen vessell leaded, or a vessell of brasse
 upon an easie fire, untill the Wine bee consu-
 med, moving it still being over the fire: then
 being taken from the fire and strained, put
 thereto of Venice Turpentine, a pound and a
 halfe: then let all boyle together a quarter of
 an houre, then put thereto Olibanum, five
 ounces, Myrrh three ounces, Sanguis Draco-
 nis one ounce, & let all boyle untill the Myrrh
 be dissolved, then put it into a vessell of glasse
 stopp'd, and let it stand in the hot Sunne ten
 dayes, before you use this Oyle: you must
 wash the sores or wounds with white Wine,
 wherein must be the powder of Olibanum. I
 have written this here, because I think, there-
 by many shal have knowledge of this precious
 oyle, which otherwise should never have heard
 of it.

96

A sweet water and unknowne, whereof one
 part mixt with ten quarts of pure water, ma-
 keth

keeth the whole most sweet. Take Nutmegs,
Cloues, Galingale, Spikenard, graines of
Paradise, Mace, Cinamon, of every one an
ounce, pound or stampe them all, adde thereto
twenty graines of Muske, or lesse, as you de-
light in the smell thereof, powze into them
pound and halfe of Rosewater: let them
remaine together in a close vessell foure or
fue dayes: then put thereto thrice as much
Rosewater, and distill all the same in a pot
Kettle full of water, seething as in Balneo
Maria, and keepe the distilled water in a glass
well stoppt, to the use before said. Euon.

97

If an Eg bee painted with sundry colours
and the same set vnder a Hen which sta-
bring forth Chickens, she will hatch thereof
chicken, hauing the like feathers vnto the
colours painted on the Eg. Thomas Hill, one of
the naturall and artificiall conclusions of the
Schollers of Padua, affirmes this.

98

If one make a little rope of the guts of
wolfe, and then bury the same vnder the
earth, there will neither Horse nor Sheepe
goe that way, though you beat them with
Raffe. Albertus.

99

It is said that a Hare doth liue ten yeeres,
the age of a Cat is so much, a Goat doth
eight yeeres, an Asse thirty yeeres, a Sheepe
ten yeeres, but the Bellweather many times
doth liue 15. yeeres, a Dog 14. but sometime

20. a Bull 15. but an Oxe, because hee lacks
his stones, doth live 20. a Swine and a Pea-
cock 25. a Horse 20. and oftentimes 30. there
haue bene Horses that liued 50. yeeres, Vi-
trons live naturally 8. yeeres, a Turtle and a
Partrich 25. yeeres, and also a Ringdow, which
oftentimes liues 40. yeeres. Mizaldus.

100

The body of a Birch tree, cut or scorched,
the spring time going before, doth yeeld great
plenty of water, which water being drunke,
hath a marvellous strength to breake the
stone in the reins. Mathcolus vpon Diosco-
rides writes it.

The end of the ninth Booke.

The tenth Booke.

I

There is an euident familiarity be-
twene the Olive tree, and the Myrt
tree, for as Andronicus reports, the
branches of the Myrt tree doe pleasantly ex-
tend or spread by the Olive tree, and the roots
of them doe mutually embrace each other, nor
any other plant but the Myrt tree will grow
well, nigh the Olive tree. This also Mizaldus
doth affirme.

2

The smell of Bitumen raw, or the smoke
thereof burning, receiued by the Nose of such
as are grienously tormented with the paines
of the mother, is a present helps or remedy. It

is most certainly proued. Wherefore many Women which are grieued with that disease doe hang it about their necks in wool, that they may dzine away their fit by the oft smelling thereof. Mizaldus wzites this. And the learned Doctoꝝ Monardus affirimes the like thereof.

3

The Sparrow Hawke is a fierce enemy to all Pigeons, but they are defended of the Castrell, whose sight and voice the Sparrow doth feare, which the Pigeons oꝝ Doves know well enough: foꝝ where the Castrell is, from thence will not the Pigeons goe (if the Sparrow hawk be nigh) though the great trust they put in the Castrell her defender. Iohannes Baptista Porta hath wzitten this.

4

The leaues of a Willow tree, as also the barke thereof sed in Wine, doth helpe them that haue the gowt, if they bee fomented oꝝ bathed therewith.

5

Stoflerus an excellent Astronomer, knowing by his natiuitie, that he should be in danger to be hurt about a certaine day oꝝ time, kept himselfe then within his owne house, assured that it was strong enough. The same day a very nigh vnto it that the euent should happen, certaine of his learned friends and he, as they were reasoning together, did vary in some certaine opinion, about the triall wherof as it should seme, he reached to take downe a book off his selfe (being placed there among diuers other,

other,) when through the lacke of a naille, the whole claffe of shelle where the booke was, fel upon his head. & wounded his head verie sore. Which doth not onely shew the foolishnesse & excellencie of Astrologie, especially in a learned and skilfull person therein: but also our follie in flying from fate, for that our wisdom doth lead vs vnto it, when most of all wee meane for to thynne it. Therefore perfect prayer passeth policy, in preventing of perils.

There half penny weight of the powder of an Adamant stone, drunk with the iuyce of Stenwell, drawes the water from them that haue the Dropisie. And the same stone put to the head takes away quite all the paines thereof. Iacobus Hollerius an excellent Physician affirmes it.

7

It is a manifest thing and proued by dayly experience that the bodies of them that bee murdered, when they be found, if any of their handred bee then present, or the party by person that killed or murdered them, or was the cause thereof immediately blood will burst forth suddenly, either of the wound, or nose, or out of some other part of their body. I would alleage here a great sort of examples for the verifying thereof, but I omit them: for it is a thing found true by dayly experience, besides that Lucius, Philip Melancton, Iohannes Langius, & Leuius Lemnius write thereof.

Is pieces of Amber being put & tied to the hinder part of the head, doe helpe the running or watrinelle of the eyes, with a marvellous successe: and hanged about the necke, doe hinder distillations, that they goe not downe by the throte. Mizaldus. Besides that it is proued to be true.

A certaine woman went with a dead child in her wombe aboue foure yeares, which by the counsaile of learned Physicians and expert Surgeons, was drawn from her piectmole, & the mother did not only liue, but also conceived an other child, as Mathy Cornace a noble and learned Physician hath affirmed who was present when the said woman was cut for the getting out of the said dead Child. Mizaldus reports this.

If Celes be suffocated in wine, whosoever shall drinke of that wine, though they haue bene very much given to wine before, & can scarcely abstaine from the same, they will loathe wine, and not be desirous to drinke wine after. The greene Frogges which lye or leape about Springs, if they be suffocated in wine, worke the like effect. Mizaldus.

If Musarancus, called a Shrike, be taken to be the blind spoule, doth chance to goe any part of any beast, that part of the beast will after be lame. This I know to be true.

Whofoever would haue a very white and delicate skinne, let them boyle or beate a y^e large of silver in Vineger distilled: and wash therewith their skinne which they desire to haue faire, tann and white. This I took out of Mizaldus.

In the time of Traiane the Emperour, a certaine man hauing a disease called the Dis- sury, did pisse with much ado a knotted bar- dy skaine. Anthonius Mizaldus hath written this: and I knew a Gentleman, that after his death being opened, had a Pigeons feather sticking in his heart: which feather was shew- ed mee by the Surgeons that did cut and o- pen him.

Dates sodden & the hot saue thereof close receiued on any lame members, either armes legges or any other: & the said members put & holden a good while in the same sodden Dates, when they may be suffered therein, & the same order vsed foure or fve times, if need be, doth helpe them perfectly that be lame. This was told mee so; a very truth by them that knew it, and saw it tried.

The tooth of a man hanged at the necke of the party that is tormented with toothache, doth take away the paine thereof, especially if beane be put thereto, wherein there is a hole bored, & a lobbe put therein, & the same beane kept in a peece of silke, & then hanged about the parties necke, as is before said. Mizaldus.

16

The whitest Frankincense made in very fine powder, and drunke with wine, (if it be in cold weather or in winter,) or in water wherein Keysons are sod, if it be hot weather, (or in Summer) in the increasing of the Stone, at the rising of the Sun, at noon, and at the setting of the Sunne, doth marvellously helpe and encrease the memory, and is very profitable for the braine and stomacke. Rasis the Authour hereof, by the report of Mizaldus.

17

Any part or peece of the bone of a man arme, with the highest part or end of a Cock wing, being carried or borne of them that haue the quartan Ague, doth cure the same. Mizaldus fathers this of Geber.

18

If one that hath the Droppe or Jaundie, shall drinke their urine for certaine daies together, it will helpe marvellously. The Hermes saith. But Benedictus Viatorius Florentinus in his practises affirmer for truth, and saith, it is certainly proued, that six ounces of the urine of a boy not polluted, of a sanguine complexion, mixt with halfe an ounce of good white Sugar, being drunke every morning early fasting, for the space of ten daies, doth helpe certainly the Jaundie, and also much drunke at once, a month together in such order, doth helpe the Droppe perfectly.

19

Steepe a third in oyle of Brimstone

together

together, & compasse a glasse with that thred
in that place where you would haue it broken
euen, or parted, and after kinde the same
thred with fire, and doe thus so often untill
the place of the glasse bee hot, and after com-
passe the same with a thred wet in cold wa-
ter: and it will part so cleane asunder, as
though it had bene cut with a sharpe pointed
Diamond.

20

If they that be swolne & are full of Drop-
sie, doe lye three daies and nights in their beds
well couered round about in sodden Barley,
it helpes and cures them perfectly. This was
proued by them that came very much swolne
from Chiny: and one of them that was helpe
therewith, revealed it vnto me, which I am
content to publish, to the common commodi-
ty of many.

21

The earnest searchers of naturall things,
say and set forth, that certaine woymes are
bred in the bowels or guts of the Hart, and
they are destroyed by the eating of Serpents,
whith the Hart doth allure with the breath of
his nose to come out of their hole or denne:
and lest the poyson of them should hurt him,
he goes apace to some faire Spring of water,
and whiles all his whole body is therein vnto
the hippes, little drops or teares distill out of
his eyes, which at length encreaseth to a thing
as big as a walnut, & are in manner of a stone,
and when he perceiues he hath thereby annoy-
ded

ded all the poyson, and being come forth of the
 water, with the rubbing of his eyes at a
 the same lump of Stone (being a hinderance
 to his sight,) he gets alway. This matter a
 Stone is a thing most effectuell against
 venome of poyson. Many Physicians of great
 authority and antiquity, are witnesses here
 of. Iulius Scaliger, and Amatus Lucius may
 boast that they saw such a thing, and they as-
 firme that it may be given effectually with a
 little wine to them that are infected with the
 plague: for by the strength and helpe there-
 of, so much sweat will come forth of the bo-
 dy, that you would think the whole body will
 turne or consume into moisture, with which
 once giving, all the poyson or venome is thrust
 out of the body. The Arabian Physicians
 call the Stone, Rosoard: and thereas Alex-
 pharmaca a remedy against venomes, Roso-
 ardicta. This Anthonius M. zaldus writeth.
 These Rosoard Stones being of a most ex-
 cellent, notable & precious vertue, are now
 taken in Peru and West Indians, & found about
 ten yeares past, in certaine kinde of Beasts
 that go in the mountaines of that Country,
 which are much like to sheepe or kids that
 are in the Dorsetingall Indians by a word
 Spanish Gentleman, called Peter de Oñate,
 who killed some of those beasts purposely to
 the said Rosoard Stones, which hee thought
 hee found in them: but although hee looked
 & searched therefore in the belly, and in
 other places of one of the greatest and

best of them: yet he could finde none of them: neither would the Indians tell him in what place of the beaſt they were, ſaying they knew no ſorts, being loth he ſhould know that ſecret. But at the laſt an Indian boy, of twelue yeeres of age, told him where to finde them: wherefore the other Indians ſhould have killed the Boy, becauſe the Indians doe ſo much eſteeme thoſe ſtones, for they put them into their Woods: & becauſe thoſe ſtones are one of the moſt precious things they haue, ſo that by the ſaid boyes revealing, the ſaid gentleman found the ſtones in a certaine little pitte, that the maue of the beaſt hath, wherein the herbes do lie when hee cheweth them. The ſaid Gentleman giues a marvellous commendation of them in a letter, which he wrote to doctor Hieronimus an excellent learned Phyſician of Seville in Spaine ſaying, that they are marvellous good againſt all venome, and againſt all ſort of poiſon, as well in meate as otherwiſe, and to milke of the heart, & to expell ſick worms: that they haue healed ſuch diſeaſes with this ſtone, that it is wonderfull to be ſene, both of Ladies, gentlemen, & many others; naming many of their names in that letter: ſaying further that as a new thing all ſuch take it in powder, as haue diſeaſes which cannot be healed by medicine, & many doe heale ſo with many other things he praiſed God, for the great benefits receiued by the vertues of this Beſſer ſtone: & the ſaid Doctor Monardus having received

of the said stones from the said Gentlemen, both marvellously praise and extoll the said stones in a worthy worke of booke made by him of certaine trees, oyles, plants, & some of wonderfull great and marvellous effects, whose very words thereof, (as much as shall seeme needfull therfore) I here doe utter. I would (saith he) put here the great effects of the diseases which the stones of Peru have healed, that they which do come from thence do tell me, & that gentlemen doe write me, it would make a great booke. I will put that onely which I have experimented, and the effects that I have understood that they doe, & them that haue pass by my hands, whereby all credit may be giuen vnto it, & as nothing certain. Seeing that there is experience of it, with all assurance & trust, it may be used. Our actions tall these stones haue great vertues, principally they are remedy many persons which be sicke of the heart, for the which I haue giuen great quantity of them that haue been brought me, & they haue made marvellous effects so much, that so many persons which did stand by taking it away from them, they were deliued from death. It must be giuen when they did shewd, & before it coole, taking it in the morning fasting with cleare water, if the party haue great heat, if not, then with the milke of flowers of orange, the quantity of some graines, cleare white made in powder. In all kinde of venome it is the most principall remedy that we knowe now, & which hath done

both effect, in many that have bene poysoned,
which have taken it, as well by beinge taken
at the mouth, as by biting of venemous
wormes, which are full of poyson. It doth tru-
ly & marvellously manifest worke unto them
that have drunk water standing in a stinking
Lake, beinge infected with beasts or vermin
which are full of poyson, & bringe stool im-
mediatly after they have drunk it, by taking
of this stone three or foure times, they were
reuedied, as I have seene them after, &c.

In pestilent Fevers I have giuen it many
times, & surely it doth extinguish and kill the
malice of them, which is the principall thing
that the Physician should remove in the like
diseases. And although he doth take away the
cause, & doth withstande the putrefaction, yet if
hee doe not extinguish and take away the ma-
lice, the cure is never at an end. For that in
it which killeth, and doth the principall hurt.
And where there are certaine spots in the bo-
dy like hntz flea-bitings, which doe appeare in
the like fevers, the Belee Stone of our In-
dians doth make marvellous effects. Of those
which they have brought me, I have spent the
most part in givinge them for the like diseases,
& surely it hath remedied many with mar-
vellous successe, & in which some of them have
bene spent by me, both in my soundings, &
surely I have seene in these stones the effects
I wrote, that it seemeth a thing of wonder.
And specially, I have seene these stones more
remedied in women, then in men. It is a mar-
vellous

uellous thing to bee taken, and it hath many
 manifest effects: where there is malice of
 humour, it both repaire him much, And it
 doth in him and in all things which hee
 suelt of him a great worke, See it vniuersall
 or particular, in the head, or that as they call
 Mirachia, and also in them that haue a
 fle: of the Arabians flor, Elephancie, and the
 Githes. It both profit much in Scabbes
 in itchinges, in Scuruenesse, and in all parts
 of the body that is infected, it maketh a very
 good worke, and both remedy the emulsiua-
 nity. For that the stone hath property
 to heale them, I haue giuen it in quartane
 Agues, and although it taketh not awaie the
 quartane, it taketh away the accidents of it,
 the faintnesse and sadnesse, and the griefe of
 the heart: which in these Feuers are com-
 mon. Surely they doe faile with the use of
 notable profit, in all large and importune
 diseases, &c. It is good to cast into purge,
 some graines of it, that if the purge doe
 carry venenous medicines, it may rectifie
 and amend them: And if not, it giueth force
 and strenght to the heart, and they may be the
 better. In the orientall Indians, they haue
 a custome to purge themselves three times a
 very yeare, and especially, the noble people
 of estimation. And after they haue purged
 themselves, they take every morning fasting
 foure graines of the Bechar Stone with wine
 water, or with water made for the purpose,
 and they say that this both conferreth the youth,
 swallow and

and both strengthen the members, & both pre-
serve them from diseases. And it is a good bly,
for it cannot but doe them much good. I have
given it to many people, & especially to chil-
dren & doves, & are comforted with medicines.
& I have seene such workes as are not to be
believed, if they were not seene. This and
more hath Doctor Monro written to his
said booke of this kene, and other moztly and
wonderfull things, which booke is diligently
& truly translated into our English tongue, by
one Iohn Fraimpton merchant: which booke is
tituled & called, Joyfull newes out of the new
found world: who deserveth great thanks &
continuaill commendations, for publishing
such a common commodity to his country.

Water which will heale certainly the
Fistulas. Take two pound of water that is
distilled out of good white wine, as you call A-
qua vita: put thereto of the water of sage, &
of the water of Rosemary, of either 5 pound
sugar two pound, distill them together, &
when they are distilled, put to the water distil-
led, one ounce of sage, & as much of Rosema-
ry, & when they are steeped together eight days,
straine it & use it in curing of Fistulaes, Euo-
nimus. In which booke are many excellent
things.

If you lay the tapers of a Candle to make
of Vase in the oyle of Sumpsh, and after
make a tallow Candle thereof, which if you

the light after it be cold, the same candle will not goe out with any winde, so long as the whole candle lasteth. And in like sort many lights bee made to serve in the night time, if that the linnen rags be first soaked in the oyle of Hempseed, and dipped into molten tallow, being so bound or wrought on a staves end, or other wise lying in an Iron plate at the end of a staffe. This is taken out of the naturall & artificiall conclusions of the schollers of Padua.

The young Swallowes of the first breed that a Swallow hath, being cut and opened before the full of the Moone, two Stones will bee found in their mawes: whereof one is of one colour, the other is of divers colours: if these Stones (so that if be before they touch any ground,) be layd or inclosed in a Beardskinne, and be tyed to the arme, or about the neck of them that haue the falling sicknesse, it doth heale them of the same disease. Mizaldus writes this by the report of an Italian, which affirmed to him that hee had proved it to be true.

Whosoever shall (especially the first Friday in May, and every other Friday in May, before the rising of the Sunne,) graue by the turkes of new growing grasse with y^e delv upon the same, and then doth tie the grasse boes of them together, and shall then lay the same in the water in the side of a Pond, or in some

some other water, so that the vehemency of the water doth not remove the said turtles from the place, where they be laid, and so letting them lie there unreinoved nine or tenne daies: if at the ten daies end, he shall take up the said turtles, and putte or lode the same, hee shall finde a great sort of young Celes within the same, although there be not one Cele in the same water at the laying there of the said turtles: And then if hee tie the said turtles with the young Celes together againe, & lay them againe in the same water, a great increase of Celes will after come thereof. This was credibly told me for a very truth, of one that did trie the same. I thinke they breed of the same dew.

26

The Vine tree doth not agree with the Bay tree, for with his odor or smell he is the worse, wherefore when y^e branches of y^e vine draine nere to the Bay tree, hee will draine backward, flying the smell of his enemy. Even so y^e Bur is enemy, or doth not agree with y^e en- files. to E. Poit.

27

An Image of a Raim graven or molten in gold, the first degree of Aries ascending, and Iupiter placed in the same, not impede by an euill Starre or Planet, so that the Sonne & Venus behold him friendly, is a marvellous helpe and remedy to them that haue a continuall head ach. (if they weare the same image of Gold) Laurentius Miniarus, by the report of Iulianus Pontanus, did with the same helpe

helpe a friend of his of a continuall head ache.
Mizaldus.

28

If you will colour or paint the haires of
horne with diuers colours when they be
washt, and so in warme water, let them be
put whiles they be warme, in water col-
red with Safran, if you will haue them
white: or in the iuice of Cherrie or Cowberry
berries, if you will haue them of a blew
colour: or in water mixt with Flos æræ or Tin-
degreate, if you will haue them of a greene
colour, and so of other colours. You may
put them with the feathers of birds. Mizaldus.

29

The powder of earth wormes, of
dung, or of a Harts tooth, put into the holes of
teeth that be worne eaten, doth plucke them
by by the roots, or make them fall out with-
out any other instrument.

30

If the Stone that is found in the head of a
long snail be made in fine powder, & blowne
in the eye, it puts quite away all the paine
thereof, and it destroies the web in the eye,
and any other euill in the same. Mizaldus
writes this.

31

In the winter time, a Spoonfull of Aqua
et Sweetned with good Sugar, with a
pece of the purest white bread put into it, if
it should trouble the braine, or do some harme
to the Liver, is healthfully given to gra-
nd

Stagnaticke bodies, that it may concoct the
honours, and defend their bodies from the
Lethargie, which is a forgetfulness, and a
losing almost of the senses, and from the Apo-
plexie, which is a ceasing as well of the in-
ward senses, as of the outward, and from
cold diseases. *Herminius.*

To make a candle burne under the water.
Take ware, Brimstone, and Vineger, of
each a like much, boyle all these together over
the fire, untill the Vineger appeare all con-
sumed, and then after of that that remaines,
make a candle, and you shall see the proper ef-
fect as above is written. This is taken out of
the naturall and artificiall conclusions of the
schollers of Padua. Translated by Thomas
Hill.

33

To make a King that is hollow round about,
into which put quicke silver, & stop the same
fast, that it run not forth, after heat the King
somewhat in the fire, which being hot, lay on
a table of Steele, and some after it will leape
or dance of it selfe untill it bee cold.

To quench hot Iron in the iuice of Hemlocks,
three or foure times, letting it remaine ther-
in every time untill it be cold, & the Iron wil
be soft. Also Cardane saith that if you take
Oyle, putting it into molten Lead, seven
times together, & after quench Iron red hot
in that Oyle foure or five times together, it
will make it soft.

343 A certain woman with child, seeing a Baker
 shoulder naked on bare table, he bit
 bread into the same, dividing it desire to
 to eat of the said bakers shoulder, that she
 abhorred or loathed all other meat. Her hus-
 band having pittie of his loving wife, devised
 to give the Baker certaine money for every bite
 that his said wife would bite of his shoulder,
 and the same Baker suffered the said woman
 to have two bites at his shoulder: but when
 she began to bite the third time, her mouth
 grewed with pain, that she would suffer be
 no more to bite at his shoulder. Immediately
 after the woman travailed, and brought forth
 three Children, two of them alive, and the
 third dead; Iohnnes Langus is the Author
 hereof.

36

344 A notable distilled water do followeth, the
 to be compared to gold. Take one parte
 Mentha, and two partes of Centaury, wash
 them together, and put wine to them, and
 then labe together five daies, then still
 them, keepe the water distilled in a close
 vessel: this water drinke morning and eve-
 ning, presently the body shall be freed
 of all diseases, it putteth away all humors
 it maketh good colour, it healeth the plague,
 it healeth the scabs of the pilsicles, it
 doth the United drinkes, it healeth the
 stones in the reins, it separateth the
 putrefied from the water, it healeth the
 spleene, it helpeth the sorrowful

it bee drunke nine dayes together in the morning, and purgeth the belly: also it purgeth all choller, and all corrupt blood, it healeth all wounds within the belly, it cleareth the sight, it cureth popsoned bitings. To the healing of the wounds, the powder of Centoꝝ ought to be put to them, Iulius his booke of Waters. Euonimus describes this, which is a worthy worke.

37

Put Quicksilver in a Bladder, and lay the bladder in a hot place, and it will slip from place to place without handling.

38

An excellent water for purifying or cleansing the skin of the face or other parts of the body, which is a secret and unknowne. Take six new-layd Eggs, halfe a pound of Palmefey, a yong Pigeon not wholly feathered, halfe a pound of new cheese, conning from the presse made of unskinned milke, eight Drenches, Oyle of Tartar, three ounces, one ounce of Ceruse made in powder, gum of Arabicke, and Mastick, of either halfe an ounce, water of Beane flowres, eight ounces, Rice foure ounces, steeped first a whole day and a night in halfe a pinte of Cream: cut the Drenches in peeces, and stampe them a little, then put all together with the Creame and Rice also, and distill the same also with an easie fire: and keep the water therewith distilled in a cleane close stopped Glasse, and vse to rub or wet the face therewith every evening before you goe

to bed : and every morning wash it cleane with water distilled of Beane flowers. Use this for a fortnight or thre weekes together, and you shall finde it a notable thing.

39

To make a Glue to hold or ioyne things together, as hard or fast as a stone, and an excellent secret. Take vnbleckt Lime, and quench the same with Wine, and beat the same into fine powder, mixing therewith both Figs and Swines grease, and after labour them well together : for this (as Plinie writeth) passeth the hardnesse of a Bone, with which ioyne broken pots or any thing together. Also take Græke Pitch, Rosen, and the powder of little stones, these mixe together, and when you will occupy of the same, then heat it ouer the fire, and worke therewith (that is, ioyne any thing therewith) and it holdeth them together as hard as any glue. Also take of Spuma ferri, one pound, of Iron shardes in powder, two pound, of vnbleckt Lime foure pound, of Oyle of Linsed, as much as shall suffice to prepare, mixe and worke them together : this Glue is marvellous strong, which neither feareth nor yieldeth to water nor fire. This is of the natural and Artificiall Conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. Translated into English by Thomas Hill.

40

An Angelike Water of a marvellous benefit against blearednesse of the eyes, Cambr

and burning with fire. Take three ounces of
 onflackt Lyne, and halfe a pound of Raine
 water, let them stand together in a vessell of
 Glasse or Tin three dayes, then mix and stir
 them together, and let them settle againe a
 whole day and a night, in a vessell well cover-
 ed, after ward straine them tenderly throow
 a Linnen cloth, untill it be clere, then put in
 to it ten drams of Sall Armoriacke, the whi-
 test you can get, beat it finely, and let it be dis-
 solved with long standing, and oft moving in
 the said water. And when it is settled, straine
 the cleane water that standeth above certaine
 times, or else distill it by a filter. This water
 healeth the spot and web in the eye, if you drop
 three drops thrice every day into them, conti-
 nuing so untill the eyes bee whole, it taketh
 away also the teares of the eyes, the rednesse,
 and the blearednesse of the eyes, and also the
 Canker and burning: It taketh away all
 spots and stainses of the cloth, both of silke and
 wollen, if they be washed with it a little war-
 med. Furrierius by the report of Euonimus.
 Besides I haue proued it in the like case:
 Therefore I am bold to say it is an excellent
 thing.

41

An excellent water called the Golden wa-
 ter, a Balme and a blacke Oyle both follow.
 Take of pure Turpentine, seven ounces,
 wash it well with white wine, after take good
 white Honny three pound, Clarifie it with a
 little white Wine ouer an easie fire, and take

off the scum still from it: then put the turpentine to it, mixing them well together: Then powze thereto of Aqua vitæ foure pound, & mix them well in a bodie of Glasse, luting it (or stopping it well,) then take Buglosse, Borage, Bawme, Sage, Lauender, of each one handfull, Wood one dram, Rosemary two handfulls. Then take wood of Aloes, Xilobalsamum, the three Saunders, of each one dram, Mace, Putneg, Cinamon, Galenga, Cloues, Cucubus, white and long Pepper, Saffron, Spikenarde, Graines of Paradise, Cardamomum, of each three drams; Zedoary, halfe an ounce, Aquinant, halfe a dram, the pilles or rindes of Limons, the seeds of Limons, Sricados Arabike, of each one dram, Calamus Aromaticus, halfe a dram, Cardus cardopacii, two ounces, Bistort, two drams, the root of Flowze Deluce, halfe an ounce, Bayberries, Valerian, Polypody, of each halfe an ounce, Licorice, Annes seedes, of each halfe a dram, of Radish, two ounces, of Coriander correct, half an ounce, Syler mountaine, one dram, blanchd Almonds, halfe a pound, small Copsons, halfe a pound, being washd with Wine. All these (being beaten & strained) put into the said body of Glasse, with the Hony and other things: and if there be not enough of Aqua vitæ, put thereto more and let them stand so seven dayes well covered and stopt: then after distill the same albes with an easie fire, (all being well luted for the space of foure houres, (lest the

boyle,

boyle,) then there will come out a clere water, then encrease the fire, and when you see the water yelloiw, then put to another receiver of Glasse, which you must lute also with the beake of the Still, and keepe the first water by it selfe, and encrease the fire untill there come no more yelloiw water, and when you see it come blacke, then take away the receiver, and put another thereto, and lute it likewise, and when you see a smoake come, then it is enough, and keepe also these three severally, and let the Still stand untill it be cold. In the first Water put Folii Indi five Drams, Amber halfe a dram, Rosche, halfe a scruple, which is twelue graines, and also fifteen leaues of Gold. If you will vse it for the head, take one ounce of the water of Betony, and of the first Water one sponesfull: mixe them together and drinke it all fasting. The vertue of this doth strengthen all the members. Take one ounce of Malinesey, or of other good Wine in a little Glasse, and put one sponesfull of this first white water thereto, mix them together, and it will be white as milke: which drinke with a fasting stomacke, and neither eat nor drinke of two houres after: and it will preserve all thy members. For a cold Luer take a sponfull of the white water, with an ounce of the water of Sage. For the best, and the cough of a cold Melm, take it with the water of Hoie, Louache or Fennell. For the Heart, with the water of Anglosse, Burrage or Balme. For the stomacke,

mache, with the water of Wormewood. For
 the Lightes, with the water of Paydenhaire,
 or Polypody. For the Splene, with the wa-
 ter of Hartstongue. For the Verugo (a gib-
 dinesse of the head) or the Apoplexy, with the
 Water of Potomy, of Fennell or of S. Iohn
 Wort. For the Stone, with the water of
 Radish, or winter Cherries. For the retain-
 ing or holding of the water, with the water
 of Cresses, some Parsly, or Saxifrage. For
 the eyes, with the water of Fennell, or Eye-
 bright. For the retaining or withholding of
 Menstrues, with the water of Mugwort, or
 with water of Radish. For the too much Cure
 of the Menstrues, with the water of Plan-
 taine, or Nightshade. For the Matric hurt by
 the Midwife, or of any cold cause, whereby
 she doth conceive no more, let it be used with-
 out the water of Valerian or Betony. A-
 gainst the Spottes of the Face, take of the
 water of Wimpernell, foure parts, of the
 white or first water, one part: mixe them to-
 gether, and anoint the Face morning and eue-
 ning: and drinke it twice or thrice in the
 weeke, with Endive water. It cures the Can-
 ker, being anointed therewith, and the Fiste-
 la: a drop thereof many times put into it.
 It helpes a cold govt, if it be anointed ther-
 with. For the paine of the Matric, let this wa-
 ter bee taken with the Water of Mugwort.
 Also it is good against the Quartane and In-
 tidian Feuers. The Cytryne Oyle hath ma-
 ny vertues, as the Oyle of Balne: it is

griefe bee anointed therewith. The blacke Oyle is of great vertue in the Gout, if it bee anointed therewith, as the Mother of Balme being white, called the Golden Water. Gratolus.

42

Here followeth an excellent medicine that will heale old rotten and incurable Ulcers, very quickly. Take of Turpentine three times washt, first in faire spring or Well water, and after in Rose or Plantaine water, three ounces, the Yolke of an Eg, Oyle of Roses, an ounce and a halfe, Mercury sublimated made in powder, halfe a dram, and let them all be mixed well together, and make thereof an Oyntment, and wash the Ulcers or Sores with white wine: then spread some of that Oyntment or Salve upon flaxe, & apply it to the sore, and dresse it with new salve twice every day: but before every dressing, anoynt it with this following, three or foure fingers breadth about the sore. Take of the Oyle of Roses, two ounces, of Vineger halfe an ounce, of the powder of Bole Armoniacke, a little, mixe them together, and anoint it as is before said. And when all the rotten or putrified flesh is eaten out, then anoint the ulcer with Butter, and you shall see a wonderful effect. Proved.

43

For the burning or great intolerable heat of the vyne. Take of the seedes of Purslaine, of the seedes of Lettice, of the seedes of Endiue,

of the seedes of white Poppy, two ounces of
euery of them, of the seedes of Henbane, halfe
a dram, Scabden, two ounces, Safferne, one
dram, Licorice five drams, Pineapple kern-
nells, ten drams, fountaine or spring water six
pound, mix them all together, and let them be
sod untill the consuming of the third part of
the water: then let it bee strained. Whereof
take one ounce in the morning mixed with
one ounce of Iulep of Violets, and the fourth
day the effect worthy of maruell, will ap-
peare. This is proued.

44

A notable and an excellent Balme. Take
of Turpentine, one pound and a halfe, Cal-
haman, two ounces, Aloes cicorrino, Bastick,
Cloues, Galengale, Sinamon, Puttinoe,
Cubeb, of euery one of them an ounce, gum
of Joy halfe an ounce: when all is well bea-
ten, mixe them together, and distill them in a
glasse, with a slow fire first, and receiue the
first water by it selfe senerally, then encrease
the fire, and a water more reddish will come,
then encrease the fire more, and an Oyle will
come of a red colour, receiue that as long as
any will come: you must change the receiver
thrice. This Oyle hath all the vertues of true
Balme, for it burneth in the water, and cur-
deth Milke by and by: for if one drop of it
warne, be put into a pinte of Milke, it will
forthwith become curded. The first liquor is
called, the Water of Balme: the second, Oyle
of Balme: the third, Balme artificiall. The
first

first is profitable against the running of the
 eares, if two drops morning and evening be
 put into them: dropt into the eyes, it amen-
 deth the bearednesse, and consumeth the
 teares: it doth maruellously reſtraine ſuper-
 fluous humors in any part of the body: it tak-
 keth away the toothache, if they bee walſt
 therewith, and killeth the wormes, if there be
 any in them. The third liquor will ſuffer no
 veneme, it is an utter enemy and deſtruction
 to Spiders and Serpents: two or three drops
 thereof layd vpon any venomous biting, doth
 make it whole ſtraight. If thou draw a circle
 with this liquor, and ſhut a venomous Beaſt
 therein, it will dye there, rather than get out
 of it: to bee ſhort, it doth all the ſame things
 that Treacle doth, but all things more effe-
 ctually: being powred or put vpon any Impo-
 ſtume, within nine dayes healeth them, and
 likewise a Fiſtula, bee it neuer ſo euill, and
 alſo Noli me tangere. All diſeaſes bred of
 ſleame, and of cold humors, it healeth, if a
 Linnen cloth dipped in it, bee laid vpon the
 place, where the grieve is. It putteth away
 utterly the Palfey, & all trembling of mem-
 bers: It ſtrengtheneth maruellouſly the Si-
 newes, it is hotter than the firſt or the ſecond.
 If a man put a drop of it in his hand, it pear-
 ceth ſtraight without grieve. To conclude, it
 doth many other things, and all diſeaſes riſen
 of a cold cauſe it healeth, if they be it right.
 Lollus in his booke of Waters. But this is
 taken out of Euonimus.

45

If you take the Gall of an Ore, mans Urine, Mercurie, and the iuyce of Nettles, of each a like quantity, and mire them very diligently together: and after quench Steele red hot therein, foure or five times together: the same Steele will after become as soft as paste. This is affirmed by the Schollers of Padua in their naturall & artificiall Conclusions, &c.

46

Againe the
Plague.

A most present remedy for them that are infected with the Plague, for Carbuncles, pestilentiall Bubbles, Holy fire, and other of that kind. Take the ripe berries of Iuy, being dyed in the shadow, then stamp them & make them in powder, of which powder take halfe a dram in two or three ounces of the Water of Planten, and remaine still in the bed, untill you haue sweat very well, and after you haue sweat, put on a cleane shirt well aired at the fire: and if you may conveniently, let the sheets and the clothes of the bed bee shifted. There hath bene some healed with this order in one night. This is proued. Alexis of Pyemont saw one helped with taking this powder twice, that is, at morning, and euening, hauing the Sores appearing, which with this powder, broke the next day after, and so recovered.

47

Doctor Monardus, in his booke before mentioned, among other maruellous matters hath declared at large of two wonderfull & strange Bones, in these words following: They doe bring

bring (saith hee) from the new Spaine, two Stones of great vertue, the one is called the Stone of the bloud, and the other is, a Stone for the disease of the Stone in the kidneyes and reines. The bloud Stone is a kind of Jasper of diuers colours, somewhat darke, full of sprinkles like to bloud, being of colour red, of the which Stones the Indians doe make certaine Varts, both great and small. The vse thereof both here and there, is for all flux of bloud, of what parts soeuer it be, of the nose, or of the Penstrues, or of the Vples, and of wounds, or of that which is cast out of the mouth. The Stone must be wet in cold water, and the sicke man must take it in his right hand, and from time to time wet it in cold water. In this sort the Indians doe vse them. And as touching the Indians, they haue it for certaine, that touching the same Stone in some part where the bloud runneth, that it doth restrain, and in this they haue great trust, for that the effect hath bene seene. It doth profit also, hauing it holden, hanged or tyed in the same part where the bloud runneth, so that it touch on the flesh. Of this Stone we haue seene great effects in stanching of bloud. And some that doe suffer the Hemeroidall Cure, haue remedied themselves with making of Rings of this Stone, and wearing them continually on their Fingers, and also in Penetrual Cure of women.

The other Stone, which is for the disease of the Stone in the kidneyes or reynes, the finest

nest of them are like vnto Plasma of Emeralds, which is likened to greene, with a milky colour: the greatest is the best: they bring them made in diuers formes and fashions: for so the Indians had them in old time, some like to Fishes, other like to heads of Birds, other like to bills of Popagies, other like to round Beadstones: but all pierced thorough, for that the Indians did vse to wear them hanging, for the effect of the griefe of the stone or stomacke: for in these two sicknesses it doth marvellous effects.

The chiefe vertue that it hath, is in the paine of the stone in the kidnepes, and in expelling of sand and stone. In so much that a Gentleman which had one of them here, the best of them that I haue seene, hauing put it to his arme, it doth make him to expell and cast out so much sand, that many times he doth take it away: for he thinketh that it doth hurt him for to put out so much: and in taking it away, he ceaseth to cast any from him. When he feelth the paine of the stone, then putting it to againe, it doth take away the paine incontinent, with expelling of much Sand and small Stones. I haue seene it carried to persons, that haue bene griued with great griefe and paine of the said disease, and putting it to them, they doe forthwith expell the Sand and the little Stones, and remaine cleare thereof. The Stone hath a property hidden, by the which meanes he doth great effects, to preserve that they fall not into the

paine of the said diseases. And after it is come, it taketh it away, or diminisheth it. It doth make the sand to bee expelled with great abundance, and likewise Stones. It taketh away the heat from the reynes of the backe: it profiteth in griefes of the stomacke put to it, and above all, it preserveth from the said griefes. My Lady the Dutches, (a Dutches in Spaine) for that she had in a short time, three times, exceeding paines of the stone, she made a Bracelet of them, and shee used to weare it at her arme, and lithence shee put them to her arme, she never had more paines of the stone. And so it hath happened to many other that had the like benefit, for the which they are much esteemed, and now they bee not so scarce had as at the beginning: for that these stones only the Gentlemen and rich men have them. And with reason: because they doe such marvellous effect. This much hath the learned Doctor Monardus declared of the excellencies of the two afore named Stones, which are brought from the West Indians, with divers other precious Oyles, Woods, Gems, and other things, as are most plainly and largely set forth in this said booke with many credible proofes: lately Englished and published in print by the said John Frampton, thereof worthy of great commendation, called, Joyfull newes out of the new-found world. Which is of a small price, but yet very precious: for in my iudgement, whosoever doth buy

buy it, doth not pay therefore the hand, at
part that it is worth.

48

The making of a Stone, which moistnes
with spettle, will burne. Take of quicke
Lyme, pure Salniter, Tuty Alexandrine, not
preparate, Calamita, of each one part, quicke
Wimstone, and Camphire, of either two
parts: let them all be made in very fine pow-
der and searced, then tye the same powder
hard in a linnen cloth, then put it into a Cru-
cible, and couer the same with another Cru-
cible, and wrap it fast with wyers, and close
it well with Lute of wisdome, that nothing
may respire out: then let it bee dzyed at the
Sunne: which done, cast the same Crucibles
into the fire of a bzycke-Hill untill the matter
be well burned, which taken out, you shall find
a perfect matter of the colour of a tyle: which
if it bee wet or moistened with a drop of wa-
ter, or with spettle, putting Wimstone to it,
then it will burne: which with blowing, or a
blast, is put out. Iacobus Weckerus.

49

To make an eg ascend into the ayre. In the
month of May, fill an eg shell cleane emptie,
with Dew, and stop the hole well, wherein
you did put the Dew, then lay the Eg in the
hot Sunne about noone, and it will be lift up.
But if you set a staffe by it, it will ascend the
more easily. Iacobus Weckerus.

50

To make a thin Clew, a trim secret. Take the

the Glee made of Fishes, and beat the same strongly on an Anvile, till it be thin: which after lay to soke in water, untill it become very soft and tender, which will be within five or six houres, and then worke it like paste, to make small rowles thereof, which being like paste, stretch it or draw it out very thin: and when you will worke with it, then put some of it into an Earthen pot with a little water over the Embers, and skim the same very cleane, and let it so seeth a little while, then after worke with the same, keeping it still over the hot embers, untill you have done with it, so: so it fastneth and bindeth the stronger: and in such sort, that it fastneth peeces of glasse together.

51

If you would destroy Caterpillers, doe thus: Anoint all the bottome of the tree round about with Tar, then get a great sort of Ants or Myrmecæ, and put them in some bag, and draw the same by a Cord unto the Tree, and so let it hang there, so that it touch the body of the tree, and the Ants lefted to go downe from the tree by the meanes of the Tar, will for want of food eat and destroy all the Caterpillers there, without hurting any of the fruit: this was told me for a very truth,

52

Make a hole in the end of a Goose-eg, and put all the white and yolke out of it, then put into the shell a Wasse that flies about in the evening, and then glee or close it fast on the

the top, and you shall see the Batte lye alway
with the same eg-shell, to the great maruell of
them that knowes it not.

It is very euill for them that fall sicke,
when the Moone is applying in coniunction to
the Sunne, and worse, when shee is within the
degrees of the Sunne. This I know to be true
by often prooue and tryall. And Abraham A-
uencstra affirmes the same, writing de cri-
cis diebus.

Put any precious Stone vpon Leade, and
if then it change the colour, then it is a coun-
terfeit Stone. If it change not, then it is a
naturall and good Stone.

55

Stamp Celadine, and lay it to any Tet-
ter or Kingdome, or any other such like,
called Imperigo or Sperpigo. Wisting it twice
euery day with new for the space of a fortnight:
and it will quite destroy and kill them.
And also it will put away any black spots
with the like using thereof, in what part of
the body soeuer they be.

56

Take pure Wax and fine Brimstone pu-
rified, of each a like much, melt them toge-
ther, making thereof a Candle, and after take
the powder of a Coale finely beaten, and as
much of Brimstone in powder. Thers
thorow a Searse or Linnen cloth, and after
beating the said Candle, smear it about with
the

this powder so long, untill it haue, as it were, a thick crust round about the same, like vnto the thicknesse of a back of a knife: which after couer about the head of it, with a paper, and then hang the same at the mouth of a gutter that droppeth fast in a frosty evening, untill it bee couered with yce, a finger thicke: then light the same, and it will burne as it were all Mare. This is taken out of the naturall and Artificiall Conclusions of the Schollers of Padua. Translated into English by Thomas Hill.

57

The Coniunction of the Moone with Saturne (in the first beginning of sicknesse,) doth signifie euill and long sicknesse. But if Saturne be of a slow course, it augmenteth the euill. If of a swift course, then it diminisheth the euill. If hee be Retrograde, applying by opposition to the Sunne, after he is cured, hee will fall sicke againe: but if he be Retrograde, and separate by opposition from the Sunne, the euill is diminished. Abraham Auenettra docet.

A very good iacatue Dredge powder,

whereof you may take a spanefull when you need in your Potrage, or Broth: it will make you to goe to the steele. Take of pure Turbithe, one ounce, Ginger, Sinnamon, mastick, Annis seed, Hermodactils, Diageodon, of each halfe an ounce, of the leaues of Sney, two ounces, of sugar, foure ounces, beat all into

into fine powder, and let them be mixed together. Leonardus Fuchsius.

That signe and degree wherein the Moone is in the houre and time of the birth of any, the same signe and degree did ascend at the very time of the conception of the same Childe. And that signe and degree wherein the Moone is at the time of the Conception, the same signe and degree, or the opposite to the same, doth ascend at the very time of the birth, Hermes & Ptolomeus: Therefore according to this rule of the ancient and famous Authors: (Whereto Guido Bonatus, Iohannes Ganiuctus, Sconerus and Taisnierus, notable and learned Astronomers, with diuers other, doe consent and agree.) Diuers Women haue diuers times betwene the conception and birth of their Children: for the place of the Moone at the time of the conception, and her vncertaine course after, doth plainly manifest that some Women goe with Childe not above 37. weekes, some others 38. weekes, and vnder: some 39. weekes, and something lesse: some againe go forty weekes, and a few dayes lesse, and sometimes certaine dayes more: yea, and sometimes forty and one weeke, and one day, which is the longest time, as the learned in the same science can perfectly finde out. Wherefore they are much deceived, that thinke every Woman goes but with forty weekes with Childe: which fond false opinion hath made many an honest woman false.

ly suspected, wrongfully slandered, and without iust cause from their husbands separated. Therefore it were good and very mete for euery one, not to give too much credit to this fond reckoning of iust forty wakes: which is more common than true. Which fore-described excellent rule, (according to the mind of the worthy and learned Mizaldus,) is of no small weight, for the triall of the fidelity and honesty of women to their husbands, and to finde out the very right time of the Patience of birth, so that the very day and houre of the conception be certaine.

Take the stones out of Raisins of the Sun, then stampe the same Raisins, and apply a plaister thereof to any griefe for ache, and it will cease it presently, and if you use it five or six times in such order, it will thoroughly helpe and cure the same. I haue seene this well proued.

If you gather Greene Beanes from the stalkes, when they be ripe, fully growne and ready to eat, and then immediately cut off the said stalkes within a handfull of the root, then new and more branches will shortly after spring out of the same. Whereupon will spring forth new Beanes, and more plentiful than before, and as good as the first. Whereby you may haue more than double increase, and two severall gatherings of Beanes in one yere. But in any wise, take heed that the first gathering

thering and cutting away of the stalkes, but when the said stalkes be greene. I have some it proved, therefore I write and publish it for an undoubted truth. It is credibly told me, that if you use Reason in the same order, the like effect will follow. Which I believe to be true as well in the one as in the other.

61
Take a little Kew, or Verbegrace, andampe the same, then straine out the iuyce thereof, and after you have thus done, let the party that is pained with the toothach, drop three or foure drops of the same iuyce into his eare, on that side the paine is, and let him lye on his other side an houre or two, and it will not onely take away the present paine, but also the party that tryeth it, shall neuer be troubled with the toothach afterward. This was reported vnto me for truth, by one which had proved the same.

62

Lay a dish ouer hot sodden milke, and there will a water be on the inside of the dish, which water keepe in some glasse: whereof if a little be put into sore pained or dun eyes, it will helpe them maruelously. This was affirmed to me for a truth.

63
Here followeth the description of a notable Oyle of Balme. Take of Turpentine one pound, and put it into a body of glasse, and waime it at a soft easie fire, untill it was liquid, and put therein by little and little, with

mixing

mixing or stirring it, the powder of Frankincense five drams, of Lignum Aloes, Masticke, Cloues, Galingal, Sinnamon, Mace, Quibibs, of each one dram, all well powdered together, gum of a Fig tree six drams likewise made in powder, and all mixed together, and mixe them all with the said Turpentine made liquid, as is before said, and when they be well incorporated together, set on the head of the Limbecke, and lute all the ioynts of the same well, and set it in ashes, and put vnder it an easie fire. And when it begins to distill, let it drop away a little, for the first drops are little worth, then put the receiver to the nose of the Limbecke, and close and lute them well together that no aire goe forth: for then the vertue of it would goe away. Then know that at the first will come forth a white and cleare water, which keepe by it selfe. Then will come forth the second Water, which is better, of a heavenly and azy colour, which keepe by it selfe. Then receiue the third, which is the best, which will be yellow and thicke as Hony: keepe this also by it selfe. The first of these is called the Water of Balne: the second, the Oyle of Balne: the third is called, Balne. His prooue to all examinations is, that you take one drop of the same, and let it be put in a vessell full of water, as you doe of naturall Balne, for the said drop will goe to the bottome of the water, and it will stand there whole, as though it were pure Balne. This is marue'lous, and is of great vertues,

tues, and it is called of some Mother of
Walure.

The first vertue thereof is, that it burnes:
the second is, that if you wash your face and
nose therewith, and that thrice in a day, it
cures and helps the Rewme. It cleareth the
Sight, and it comforteth the Sinnewes: and if
you wash therewith the hinder part of the
head, then it comforteth the memory, and all
the vertues of the minde. This also doth pu-
trified both Flesh and Fleth, and if they be pu-
trified or corrupt: Whatsoever therefore is
corrupt or putrified, it takes and consumes it
away, and it keeps that that is good and sound,
so that you may eat them as though they were
new and fresh. It brings againe an appetite,
it comforteth the Stomacke, and if you take
thereof morning and evening, it consumes the
fleume in the Stomacke. It helps or cures a
stinking breath, as well coming of the Stomacke,
as of the braine: if you take foure or
fue drops thereof once a day in a little wine.
Cold venemous thing may come nere it,
as Frogs, Toades, Serpents and Scorpi-
ons. If a cloth be dipt in the same, and com-
passe a Toad or Serpent, compassed there-
with, they will dye, although they touch it
not, and so it doth in all kinde of cold venoms:
as the biting of a Toad, or of a Serpent. For
it heales, if you wash oftentimes therewith
the grieved place. And if you seeth an Eg in
it, it will sooner be sod therein, than in any
boyling water. It heales and dries by any
kind

kinde of scab or tetter quickly, if you wash it therewith twice in a day: and if you put three or foure drops of this into the eare, and suffer the same there as long as you can, it helps and cures all noises and soundings of the eares. If you mixe herewith an equall portion of the iuyce of Bermander, and put three or foure drops thereof in the eare, foure times in the day, then it helps and cures all deafnesse, of what cause soeuer it comes: watering eyes, and bleared eyes it doth cure, clarify, restraime and comfort, if you wash them therewith twice or thrice. All Impostumes, Ulcers, and all other superfluities it doth restraime, cure, and rectifie. And it is a thing more repercussive and consumptive against cold humors, than the Saphire or Planten. All paines of the teeth, or running humors, it doth helpe, restraime, fortifie: and it makes the teeth white, if therewith you doe wash the rootes of the teeth. All wounds of the head, though they be deepe, are cured with this same Oyle, if therewith you wash it twice or thrice a day: yea, though the braine-pan be broken, so that Pia mater bee not hurt. It heales and cures all Fistulaes, Cankers, Noli me tangere, the Kings Evil, and euery other eating soze, if you wash the same therewith twice or thrice a day. It heales and cures all kinde of Goutes, if you wash or anoint them therewith, so that they come of a cold cause: and laying also a linnen cloth dipt therein vpon the grieved place. It helpeth also all strokes

with

with staves or other bruising, either by falles or otherwise, if you anoint the bruised or griened place therewith, and heales them perfectly and well. It helps the Emerods and Fundament that goes forth, and makes it tarry in his place, if you anoint the same therewith. It helps the Palsie: and all weaknesse of the members, it doth strengthen, if you anoint the same therewith. Know that it is most hot, and is of such penetration and heat, that if you put one drop thereof in your hand, by and by it penetrates the hand without any hurt. And you shall not feele any swelling of the feet or of the legs, or any paines of the ioynts, if you wash or anoynt the same therewith, and it will helpe it, if you dip a linnen cloth therein, and plaister it thereto. And briefly, if you will vse it, it profits, helps, and cures all cold griefes, and all diseases coming of a cold cause, of sicame, or of putrified or corrupt bloud. It hath yet many other vertues here left out, and it is called, the Mother of Balme, because it is better then Balme in many of his effects. And if you will proue that it be a true Balme, take a Chicken (the feathers pluckt off, and guts taken away,) and see that it be well washt and made as cleane as can be, and dry the same at a soft fire, so long as you may well hold it in your hand, then anoint the same chicken well within and without, with the said Balme, twice or thrice: then afterwards lay the said Chicken against the Sunne, for the space of two

two houres, suffering it a little to dry at the Sunne, and afterwards lay by the said Chicken where you will: for it will neuer putrefie nor receive any corruption, so long as the world doth indure. And know further, that this oyle hath eightene other vertues, which are witten, but not here. This notable Oyle of Balne, I copied out of a very old witten Booke, which came out of the Abbey of Cl-sam in Lincolnshire: And now by me converted out of Latine into English, to the profit of many, I hope.

64

A Fly drowned in Water, Wine, Ale or Beere, and so thorowly dead, being layd in warme Ashes: (but they must not bee burning or very hot,) the same Fly will recover and live againe. This is very true.

65

If you doe gather Roses when they be fully ripe, and immediately cut away the new Springs, tops, and the uppermost branches of that yeere, you shall haue new and fresh Roses grow againe out of the same, the same yeere, about Michaelmas. I know this to be true: and for a test) I haue published it abroad.

66

The Indians doe vse the Tobacco (a notable herb) for to indure the drowth, and also for to suffer hunger, and to passe dayes without hauing need either to eat or drinke, by any desert or dispeopled Countrey, where they shall finde neither water nor meat. They doe vse

ble of these little balles, which they doe make of this Tobacco, they take the leaues of it, and doe chewe it, and as they goe chewing of them, they mingle with them certaine powder made of the shelles of Cockles burned, and they mingle it in their mouth all together, untill they make it like to Dowe, of the which they make certaine little balles, little greater than Peason: and they put them to dry in the shadow, and after they keepe them and use them, for the auoyding of hunger and thirst in their traueil, without any meat and drinke, for the space of three or foure dayes. This Doctor Monardus hath written, with many other wonders and notable vertues thereof, in his Booke before mentioned, intituled, Joyfull newes out of the new-found World. This Tobacco is a maruellous and wonderfull herb, growing in the west Indians, called, the new Spaine: and through the bringing of the seedes thereof from thence, it growes now both in Spaine and France,

67

Wormes and other venemous Beasts are driven away from any place, with the smoke or fume of other Beasts of the same kinde, as Rasis writes.

68

Quicksilver killed, burned Lead, the scales of Iron, or black Hellebor, mixed with some pleasant meat that Spice loue: if any Beast eat thereof, it will kill them. Mizaldus.

There

69 There is a certaine Oun brought from the firme land of the Peru, which helpes the Colic with purging the cause thereof, if you put of it as much as a But in distilled water, which water ought to be the quantity of two ounces, and give the same to the patient, (the same party forbearing meat untill the middest of the day.) This Monardus affirms to be proved, manifesting the same at large in his booke, called, the Joyfull Jewes out of the new-found World. The name of the gun he names not.

70 The rootes of Roses or their slips with their knots, removed and set amongst some, will bring forth yellow Roses. Iohannes Baptista Porta.

71 That Cheese that is made with Chesser or Rennet, wherein a little of the braine of a Mesell is put or mirt, will not putrefie, neither be eaten of Mice. Pictorius.

72 There is a certaine Tree growing in Peru, a bough whereof if one doth hold fast in his left hand a good while, that would know whether one that is sicke shall live or dye (of what disease, or at that time,) if the sicke shall live and escape, the party that holds the same, shall shew much gladnesse. If the sicke shall dye, then the party that holds the same, shall be very sad, Monardus writes of this Tree in his

his said Booke, and shewes that the same was
proued true by a Gentlewoman that was
maruellous sad, whiles she did hold the same,
whose Husband dyed sone after accordingly.

73

A rare and strange kind of fruit, as great
as a Nut, with marvellous round and hard
blacke Stones in them, is brought out of the
new Spaine, by the report of the said wor-
thy Doctor Monardus, whereof two or three
with hot water, doth more effect for to wash
and to make cleane clothes, than one pound of
Sope doth: whereof, as well as of many
other strange and most excellent things you
may read, described at large in his said booke,
called, the Joyfull Jewels out of the Jew
found World: A Booke no doubt worthy of
great estimation and commendation.

74

For a sore
breast.

If a handfull of Figges be stampd, till the
kernels be broken, then tempered with a lit-
tle fresh greace, and so a plaister thereof layd
to a weimans breast that is sore, as hot as she
may suffer the same, it will take away the
swelling and paine thereof: and if it be ready
to breake, it will breake it, or else not. This
is an excellent and a sure tryed thing.

75

To kill the
Morphew or
any kinde of
scuruincle in
the face or bo-
dy.

Take two ounces of Sulphur viue, called
quick Hyminstone, beat it in powder, and mixe
the same well with as much of blacke Soap
that is of the most stinking smell, and tye the
same in a Linnen cloth, and let it hang in
pu

pint of strong Wine Vineger, for the space of nine daies, and then vse to wash any kinde of scuruiues or Morpew therewith, though neuer so old or rooted, being either on the face, or in any other part of the body, with a linnen cloth dipt, or wet therein, and so let the same Vineger dry in of it selfe, and doe thus as long as the said Morpew lasteth: and therewith the deformity or Morpew will be perfectly healed. And whosoever vseth to drinke the water of Strawberries distilled, it will certainly kill the root of any Morpew that is within the body. All this is well proued.

76

An excellent Preservatiue against the Plague, which was proued and vsed in the great Plague time in England, in the yere of our Lord 1548. For euery one that vsed it then, escaped. Take Alees, Hepaticke, pure Sinamon, Myrrh, of each 3. drams, Cloues, Mace, Wood of Aloes, called Lignum Aloes, Cassia, Whole Armoniacke, of each halfe an ounce, mixe them all together, and make thereof a very fine powder, whereof take early in the morning, with white Wine mixt with a little water, and by the grace of God, you shall be preserved safe from the Plague, Weckerus.

Against the Plague.

77

If you burne the Welles of Snayles with Styacks, and then sprinkle thereof upon an Antehill, thereby they will be driven forth of the ground, or place where they are.

Take

78

Take of English Saffron beaten in fine powder, and as much of pure and good blacke Sope, which when they be well mingled together, spread it vpon the fleshy side of a peece of Leather, then lay it vpon the nauell of them, whose vyne or water is stoppt, and it will procure the water to come forth, and thereby they shall make water within an houre. This was told me for a true and tryed secret, whereof I dare make no warrantise, but fauour it as you finde it.

79

Make a lute or clay with the dregs or mother of Dyle, and mixe therewith a little chaffe, then let it lye two or thre dayes, then dawbe with the said thicke lute or clay, your Garner, or ronne where you will lay your Corne, then sprinkle the dregs or mother of Dyle, all ouer where you haue dawbed, and when it is dry, lay wheate therein, and there shall neither Weasell nor Mice hurt, touch, or come neere that Wheate. This I had out of an old Booke. And Iacobus Weckerus also affirmes the same.

80

When you first see the Cuckowe, mark well where your right foot doth stand: for you shall finde there an haire, which if it be black, it signifies that you shall haue very euill luck all that yeere following. If it be white, then it signifies very good luck: but if it be gray, then indifferent. It is certaine such a happy bath

hath bene found accordingly, but what event
did follow thereof I am yet vncertaine. But
this was affirmed vnto me for a very truely.
It was also credibly reported to me, that the
like haire will bee found vnder the right foot,
at the first seeing of the Swallow, after they
are come at the Spring tyme: so that you
looke after the said Swallow, as long as you
can see her.

81

A quantity of Hempe seede stamp, and
strained thorow a cloth, when it is well sod-
den with running water, and a good draught
thereof drunke last going to bed, and so bled,
will make one laxative, and lose-bellied.
This is a proued thing therefore.

82

Alexander the great, being desirous that
the long life of Harts might bee knowne to
his posterity, causeth golden Chaines to bee
made fast vnto many Harts (about their
necks, I thinke:) the time when the same
was done, being exprest or marked in the
same, and they which were taken off the same
Harts, an hundred yeeres after, did not yet
seeme to be of the age of old Harts. Mizaldus
writes this, who affirmes that Plinie is the
Author thereof.

83

Quicke Lime mixt with old Chesse, and
well beaten together, will fasten and glew
strongly together broken stone vessels, and
also broken Glasses. This was very credibly

A good Glew,
&c.

told

told mee for a very great secret, by one that
proued it.

84

Against ex-
treme heat.

Whosoever hath an extreme heat, or
burning Fever, let them use to drinke foure
or fve times in one day, a good draught of the
distilled water of wild Poppy, that is, *Papa-
uer erraticum*, which growes among Cozne,
with a red Flower, much like the leafe of a
Rose, it is called of some, Red cozne Rose.
This haue I tryed to be true.

85

Marriage.

They in whose nativity Saturne is Lord of
the seventh house, are not like to marry, be-
fore they be thirty yeres of age: or else not
till Saturne (from that time,) hath compassed
the whole Zodiacke, (which differs not
much.) This is proued true by long experi-
ence, and I haue seene many, whose seventh
house is Capricorne or Aquary (the houses of
Saturne,) and yet I neuer knew any of them,
but either dyed unmarried, or else married
after they were thirty yeres of age. And as
I remember, Cardanus agrees herein.

86

If the bottome of a seething pot with meat
newly taken from the fire, may be touched
felt without harme or danger of burning, then
certainely the same meat is boyled enough.
But if it be hot and not sufferable, then it is
not sufficiently sod. This I knowe to be true
for I haue seene the tryall thereof.

Lay a greene Iuy lease in a dissh, or other
 vessell of faire water, either for your selfe or
 for any other, on Pew-pered even at night,
 and couer the water in the said vessell, and set
 it in a sure or safe place, untill twelue euen
 next after, (which will be the fifth day of Ja-
 nuary,) and then take the said Iuy lease out
 of the said water, and marke well if the said
 lease bee faire and greene as it was before:
 for then you or the party for whom you laid
 it into the water, will be whole and sound,
 and safe from any sicknesse all the next yeere
 following. But if you finde any blacke spots
 thereon, then you or the party for whom you
 layd it into the water, will be sicke the same
 yeere following. And if the spots be on the up-
 per part of the lease towards the stalk, then
 the sicknesse or paine will be in the head, or in
 the necke, or thereabout. And if it be spotted
 nigh the middle of the lease, then the sicknesse
 will be about the stomack or heart. And like-
 wise iudge that the disease or griefe will be in
 that part of the body, according as you see the
 blacke spots vnder the same in the lease: ac-
 counting the spots in the nether or warpe end
 of the lease to signifie the paines or diseases
 in the feet. And if the lease be spotted all ouer,
 then it signifies, that you or the party shall
 dye that yeere following. You may proue this
 for many, or few, at one time, by putting in
 the water, for euery one a lease of greene Iuy,
 (so that euery lease bee dated or marked to
 whom

the first
 Count

men & grinds A
 into care

whom it doth belong.) This was credibly told me to be very certaine, who affirmed to me faithfully, that it was diuers times proued for a very truth. But because I neuer tryed it, therefore I referre euery one that shall read it, to the tryall thereof.

88

Brusonius writes, and Georgius Fabricius affirmites the same, that the bones of Demes, mixed with melted gold, doe consume the same gold into themselves.

89

The water of distilled Hony makes faire and comely coloured Haire, if it be often moystned, or spunged therewith. This is proued.

90

Against the
Gowt.

The rotes of Hollyockes, stamp and mix with the greace of an old Hog, and plaister to the Gowt, helpeth it in three dayes. Petrus Hispanus.

91

A thing gotten
into ones eare.

Teruipre sod, untill it be very hot, and then put into a tinnen Bottell with a narrow mouth, and then holden to, or in the eare, that the fume thereof may enter into the head: it will helpe the headache mainly, and the sounding of the eares. And if there be any quicke things in the head, it will bring them forth with great speed. A Gentleman taught this to a Woman that was tormented in her head, suffering it as a pre-

fiend secret: but I neuer tryed it: therefore
as it proues, so praise it.

one be wounded that hath the Droppe,
it is hard to heale him. Hippocrates. There-
fore this is worth the marking.

93
If you shall know how many dayes old the
Moone is, if you doe as followeth, (especially
the being in the first quarter,) hold before
your eyes a peece of fine Laine, and looke
thorow it straight vpon the Moone, and so
many dayes old as the Moone is, so many
Moones shall you see, or at the least, they will
seeme so many in your sight. Allone as you
try it, you will say it is true. For I haue
seene the proofe thereof.

To know how
many dayes
old the Moone
is.

94

I heard it told for a very truth by diuers
persons, that in a plague time, in the City of
Cullen, there was a certaine woman dyed,
and was buried, with a Ring of gold on her
finger, for the greedynesse whereof, a conuict
fellow within a while after she was buried,
dugged her Grave, and opened the Coffin
wherein she did lye, thinking thereby to take
away the Ring from her finger: but imme-
diately the said woman did suddenly stirre and
move, and began to sit vp: which when the
said fellow saw, with great feare hee did run
away, and then the woman by some meanes
discreet, vnto the Church wherein she was
waped, and then she went straight home to
her

her Husband, and called vpon him to let her into the house: whom when hee heard, he thought it had bene a Spzite. But at last, thzough her importunate calling, hee receiued her into the house, and thus wonderfully shee recovered and liued: which Woman, after that, had thze oꝝ foure children, of whom it is said, there is a Monument at this present, in the said City of Cullen. Therefore to be-
 fy oꝝ quicke buriall is not to be vsed, as not only this rare example may sufficiently teach vs: but also foꝝ such causes as I haue alleaged in another place of this Booke.

Grafting of
 Medlers.

If you graft the slips of a Wylde oꝝ solwe apple, vpon the stocke of a Hawthorne, you shall haue Medlers grow thereof. This I haue sene pꝛoued: therefore I affirme it foꝝ a very trueth.

96

A little Bird, called, the Kings Fisher, being hanged by in the ayze by the necke, his nebe oꝝ bill will be alwayes direct oꝝ straight against the winde. This was told me foꝝ a very trueth by one that knew it by pꝛofe, as he said.

97

Whosoener shall weare about their middle such a girdle as followeth, tying it fast that it fall not away, they shall not need to feare dꝛowning, though the Boat they are in should miscarry, whereby they may passe ouer any water safely, and without any danger,

tjough

though it be neuer so deepe: For so long as they haue it about them, they cannot sinke. Take two peeces of good Seates leather well tann'd and dyed, such as Foot-balles be made of, (either pece being of the breadth of five or six fingers) and of such a length as will make a sufficient girdle: for you, let a Shoemaker sew them very strongly, thick-stitched, and surely together, and likewise at both the ends, and in the midst thereof fasten a Pype like to a Wagpype, wherewith blow the same girdle as full of winde as you can possible: then vnder the nether end of the Pype, tye the leather very fast and sure, that loynes the pype and the girdle together, with a strong pack thred, or with some other sure and strong thing, lest the winde should come out of the girdle, (whereof you must take great heed.) Also blow three ore bladders full of winde, and tye them hard that the winde go not forth of the same, and sew each of them strongly & surely within good strong Seates leather, round like vnto a Foot-ball, and make three strong lopes vpon the said girdle, one against the midst of the backe, and against either of the sides one, and then tye fast and surely one of the said bladders sewed in the leather, to euery of the said lopes, and then tye the same girdle about your middle very fast and sure, and then you cannot sinke into the water, and so you may passe safely over, if the water be not too broad and too rough. Nicholaus Michauel hath wrytten of such a like

girdle

girdle in his excellent Booke of the Art of
Warres, for the saving of soldiers and
others other waies. In which Booke, there are
other notable Engines, and worthy matter
besides, concerning Warres.

A Lable made of the wood of a Fig tree,
hath a marvellous property, if it be in the
fetting thereof, be often stirred thereunto,
or if it be in the pot while it is setting, it
makes the flesh to be sooner sodden.

A Partrich will cry aloud, and will deare-
ly breake the Cage or Cope where she is
fed, if there be any deadly medicine or poison
prepared within the same house, which she
doth see presently, and also hath knowledge
thereof, through a wonderfull speciall and
rare gift of nature.

Gellius writes, that the Hedgehog makes
the mouth of her Hole, Cabbie, or Cave, al-
wayes contrary to the windes, for through a
marvellous naturall gift, she hath foreknow-
ledge in what quarter the winde will be, and
thereupon she changeth the mouth of entering
in of her Hole or Cave, whereby sparrows
have learned, aforehand, the place of the
winde.

The end of the tenth Booke.

A

A special Table for the finding out of any matter in this Booke, whereof the Table of the first Booke doth follow.

A Strange Historie of two Louers that were poysoned by eating of Sage. page. 1. aph. 1	To take away awen. 14
A little Poet did weare leaden soles. aph. 2	To make wood of the colour of Hebennus. 15
A strange thing of Mullen. 3	An excellent vertue of Mullen, in helping of bruises and sores. 16
To increase milke in Nurseries. 4	Valerian will draw out any Wood or Yron out of the flesh. 17
Aqua vitæ helps sinnewes and Muscles. aph. 5	To make a barren Vine beare Grapes. 18
To make rough or chapped lips smooth. 6	To preserve the teeth from rotting. 19
To know who shall be crooked back or hale. 7	The teeth of a Bore newly killed, will burne bristles or haïres. 20
Earth-wormes helpe deafnesse. 8	A present case for the Gowt. 21
A notable cure of one that had the grieto of the Spleene seuen yeeres. 9	The City of Tornace was marvellously deliuered from the Plague, by the shooting off of Gunner. 22
A rare thing to make a horse fall, as dead, and after to make him lively. 10	To make common Azur. 23
To get a precious stone out of a Snake. 11	A Cock feares not a Serpent, yet he is afraid of a Gleade. 24
A way to keepe wine safe from Thunder. 12	To make Amber clearer and better. 25
To know who shall haue the Palsey. 13	

The Table.

A rare way to stay the fluxe or spasme.	26	Of a Woman that carried a dead Child in her wombe 13. yeeres.	44
Cantarides applied, made one to pisse bloud.	27	How to make a woman to be speedily deliuered.	45
A strange vertue of the Bur leafe.	28	Of the strange loue of Pigeons with the Castrell.	46
A saluē made of Ale helps sores and aches.	29	The rare secrets of a Woman leafe.	47
Dockes make rough flesh to be tender.	30	A perfect and precious medi- cine for the Plague.	48
A way to know whether one be sieke in body or in mind, or in both.	31	How to know whether the next Child of a woman, will be a boy or girl.	49
To know who is infect with the Pluresie.	32	To destroy a fellon.	50
They that haue the Qual- tane, shall not haue the fal- ling sicknesse.	33	To proue that Children are not alwayes like their Pa- rents.	51
To colour bones with a greene colour.	34	A Toad stone ceases the paines coming by the biting of any venomous beast.	52
Oyle keeps Wine from cor- rupting.	35	A true way to kill Lice.	53
The coales of a Birch tree heale and cure wounds.	36	How to make Womens thighs round and hard.	54
The Robin Red breſt will co- uer the face of a dead body with mosse.	37	How to know whether a Wo- man be or not.	55
A strange example of the herb Basil.	38	A Ring which makes the bea- rer thereof safe from poi- son and plague.	56
Great heed ought to be taken of cutting Childrens nauill strings.	39	The excellent vertues of a stung spittle.	57
To helpe them that cannot hold their water.	40	To keepe Cheesc from put- rifying.	58
An incredible tale of a loning dog.	41	To finde a precious Coal or Midsummer euen.	59
The member of generation doth follow the proportion of the nauell string cut.	42	A good thing to feed Beasts and to make the haire white.	60
A strange way for the helping of the Cods.	43	All things will swim vpon Quicksilver, except Gold.	61

The Table.

An excellent way to stay the growing of haire.	62	ten, being the herb of Mars.	80
A present remedy for hoarsenesse and the cough.	63	How to cause a Bull vnable to bull a Cow.	81
To know who are like to haue the Gowt.	64	A strange way to loose a man that is enchanted, or bewitched, thereby vnable to the act of generation.	82
To take away the euill smell of the feet.	65	A strange way to put away the Crampe.	83
How to stop the bleeding of the nose.	66	A pretty deuice to put out and light a Candle, to make them maruell that see it.	84
Milke and exercise from the Cradle, make tall and comely persons.	67	To make a writing, being cast into the fire, to leape out of the same.	85
A present remedy for the ignorance.	68	To get any quicke thing out of the head.	86
Two contrary natures in the Nettle.	69	A rare helpe for the Crampe.	87
To know whether a woman is like to haue children or not.	70	A strange secret to pluck out a thorne out of the flesh.	88
To make teeth as white as Iuory.	71	Significations when the paines be in the eyes.	89
To take spots out of the face.	72	One through vse did forbear drinke all his life after.	90
A strange way to helpe the quartane ague.	73	The three cornerd bone of a Carp ceaseth the bleeding of the nose.	91
A proued way to helpe the Collicke and paines of the backe.	74	A strange medicine for the curing of the Web, and the blindnesse of the eye.	92
To helpe the swelling of the throat.	75	Salt will make Women apt to haue children.	93
To make a Woman loath the company of a man, and a man to desire a woman.	76	Diners Beasts and Birds doe diuersly help their diseases, according to their nature.	94
The strange nature of Dogs.	77	Hannibal made a passage thorow the hard rockes of Alpes with vineger.	65
To know good and pure Azure.	78		A
How to ioyne broken glasses and broken cups.	79		
Of the great vertue of Plan-			

The Table.

A notable remedy for all wounds.	96	An excellent helpe for the Gowt.	11
How to make white Lillies red.	97	That Inke shall neuer bee fozzen.	12
A hinderance to Women to bring forth wenchies.	98	The Starres are strong in the birth, according to the aptnes of them that be borne.	13
How to get quicksiluer out of such as are anoynted with oyntment mixt with the same.	99	The nature of the Sicamour tree.	14
To draw out thornes, and to helpe the drop sicke, a rare and strange secret.	100	A rare thing to procure sleep.	15
<i>Of the second Booke.</i>		To fore-know who shall haue paines in the stomacke.	16
F or knowledge of griccs and diseases in the eyes.	Page 18 aph. 1	A strange way to helpe them that be broken-bellied.	17
A maruellous vertue giuen to the seventh male child.	2	To make hens lay eggs apace.	18
A learned Physician knew that one was sicke for loue, by the feeling of his pulse.	3	How to cleanse the face from all spots, and other deformities.	19
A strange way to know whether one that is sicke, be in danger of death, or not.	4	How to driue away Flies, that they shall neuer come againe.	20
How to gather Hares together into one place.	5	How to make troubled Wine faire and cleere.	21
Why Children haue clowen ouer-lips, called Hare-lips.	6	What time is dangerous to wound or cut any body.	22
What time the disease taken will be dangerous or not.	7	The cause of the notable markes of Children before they be borne.	23
To draw an Egthorow a ring.	8	To keepe things from putrefying.	24
To resoluë Flint stones into powder.	9	Beasts of one kind, will be hurt and not hurt, with eating of one thing.	25
To cause Wormens to come out of the ground.	10	Of a childe maruellously preserued by a wolfe.	26
How to take spots and rustinesse from yron.	11	A strange way how to preserue Chesnuts.	27
		The great vertue of Knot-grasse.	28

The Table.

A strange thing to make a dog	A strange medicine where-
turne round about, and to	with Galen cured the Fal-
fall downe as dead. 30	ling sicknesse. 49
A way whereby hunger was	To keep dogs from madnesse,
the lesse grievous to the	and from much barking. 50
Scythians. 31	How to make a Lecke have a
Or policie whereby the Ro-	monstrous head. 51
mans got a worthy victory. 32	The marvellous properties of
To helpe running eyes. 33	the stone Acrites. 52
Of the loue of a dog to his	Certaine People without
master. 34	mouthes, liued by smelling
A signification of blindnesse. 35	of flowers, apples, and roots. 53
A present case for the Cowt. 36	A speciall remedy for any kind
And grasse dangerous for	of fall or bruising. 54
sleepe. 37	Children borne at some
Of an incredible matter done	houre, will be blind. 55
in ones sleepe. 38	How to cure the Falling sick-
The strange nature of chaffe. 39	nesse by a strange meanes. 56
How to make Wine pleasant	To turne Wine into Vineger
in colour and taste. 40	presently. 57
Who shall haue paines in the	A rare helping of the Kings
liuer. 41	cough. 58
Of an approued medicine to	A dangerous time to fall sick
cure the blacke jaundies. 42	in. 59
To make a Sword, Dagger or	Birds helpe their diseases di-
knife to cut yron, as though	uerfly. 60
it were Steele. 43	Keyfins will auoid and kill
An excellent way to purifie	Wormes. 61
Wine. 44	An excellent help for the Col-
To keepe a Dog from being	licke. 62
mad. 45	To helpe the paines of the
To make sweet and pleasant	bladder. 63
Arthychoke. 46	Children borne at such a
A sure medicine to helpe the	time, will haue the diseases
stitch. 47	of the Spleene. 64
What ground will breed the	To make fruit grow with what
finest Wheat. 48	forme you list. 65
	The great liberality of Al-
	phons for making of the
	Astronomical

The Table.

Astronomicall Tables. 66
To know whether the Plague
be curable or not. 67
A marvellous profitable vse of
Sparrowes. 68
To make white hands. 69
A strange matter of the quills,
or pens of an Eagle. 70
To helpe the rednesse of the
face. 71
To make unruly Beasts tame. 72
To make stones soft. 73
To make frozen Apples to
their first nature. 74
An excellent thing to bee
knowne by the Mulberry
tree. 75
To separate gold from silver. 76
The vertue of a Iasper stone. 77
To keepe Pigeons from being
hurt of any Cats, Weasels,
or any other vermin. 78
Who are like to haue the Pti-
sicke. 79
A notable Medicine to helpe
itching or scabbes. 80
A proued medicine for the
stone. 81
A foreknowledge of the
plague. 82
Of two strange Brethren
borne in Austria. 83
A salve for all sores. 84
Of certaine Women transfor-
med into young Beasts. 85
How to ease quickly the grieve
of the Gowt. 86
Of a wonderfull gift given to
Rats and Dormice.
To cease the bleeding of the
nose.
To preserve Children from
the falling sicknesse.
Of one that became mad by
playing with a whelp.
To helpe the Scianca or the
Gowt.
A strange matter of a Wolves
skin.
To make Mice run into the
fire.
To keepe clothes from moths.
How to know which part of
ones life is most fortunate.
To stay haire from growing.
How to stop the bleeding of
the nose.
How to know whether a Wo-
man be with child or no.
They that bee borne at a cer-
taine time, shall be giuen to
swoounding.
To make one slender.

Of the third Booke.
To helpe a Horse of the
cough. pag. 38. v. 1.
Of the loyall loue of the turke
Doue.
To know in what quarter it
best for one to dwell in.
Of a wonderfull thing of a
Woman tormented.
Witchery or Sorcery put
away.

The Table.

A strange thing of Mowles or Woonts.	6	Tiberius the Emperour did see as Cats doe in the night	26.
To presage of warres, scarcenesse, or plague.	7	A preseruatiue against the Plague.	27
The signe of death of a sicke body.	8	To make a maruellous hedge.	28
To helpe the cough or shortnesse of breath.	9	A wonderfull thing of the Elephants.	29
A sure remedy for a Fellow.	10	To quicken forgetful persons.	30
To helpe chapt hands.	11	A notable Water for the eyes.	31
That Horses shall not be hurt with shoeing.	12	The threescore and thitty yeere of ones age, a part dangerous time.	32
A strange thing of a Fir tree.	13	An excellent remedy for the toothache.	33
A good time to fall sicke in.	14	They that are borne at a certaine time, shall haue paines in their stones.	34
To heale the sores or pustules of the head.	15	Of a true medicine for lamenessse.	35
One foretold the death of one that was sicke, by Astrology.	16	They shall haue a speciall marke in their face, that are borne at a certaine time.	36
To purge the head and gums, and to fasten the teeth.	17	Of things that feare Lyons.	37
A strange medicine to helpe the bloody flux.	18	To keepe Pigion safe from Cats.	38
How to confirme the memory.	19	To make any place safe from Wolues and flies.	39
To make no Wolues enter into any Towne.	20	Good and euill signes, in a mad man.	40
Things throwne into a certaine Well, were converted into a stone.	21	How to procure a good stocke.	41
To know whether one shall finde the party at home or not.	22	A strange way to let Fleas from breeding.	42
An excellent property of the Saphir.	23	To make the Counterleite Mandrake.	43
To bewray whether a Woman bee painted or not.	24		To
Tokens of the murraine or death of Cattell.	25		

The Table.

- To keepe hands from feeling any cold. 44
- How to resist venome or poyson. 45
- Testimonies of death by the Planets. 46
- To make a woman to be speedily deliuered. 47
- A rare secret for consuming the Web in the eye. 48
- A speciall medicine for swounding. 49
- Tokens of deafenesse by Astrology. 50
- A precious thing for swelling of the throat. 51
- The Kings Euill, helped by a wonderfull meane. 52
- A strange thing to raise them that haue the Falling sicknesse. 53
- To auoid the stone or grauell. 54
- How to wake beyond sea. 55
- To make Pease leape out of the Pot. 56
- To make Hens to lay great eggs, and often. 57
- To know whether they feare needlesse or not. 58
- For them that be much giuen to sleepe. 59
- Of a pleasant Oyle of Cloues. 60
- A strange curing of the Falling sicknesse. 61
- A wonderfull thing passing all credite. 62
- Eeles breede in cleansed Ponds. 63
- How to make a Bull tame. 64
- An excellent property of the Nettle. 65
- Good and euill signes in a man. 66
- Astrologically demonstration of death. 67
- A notable medicine for breaking the wind in the belly. 68
- Of a speciall help for any ailment. 69
- They that bee borne at a certaine time, will be wake in the act of generation. 70
- A notable remedy for the stone. 71
- A strange thing like the blacke Bird, will breed of Sages. 72
- To make that Cats shall not stray abroad. 73
- When and where to get Pearles. 74
- Floas and Lice leane sick persons before their death. 75
- An excellent medicine for the Gowt. 76
- To draw Water from Wine. 77
- A notable medicine to helpe lame members. 78
- How to distill a most hot Water. 79
- The marvellous knowledge of Harts. 80
- A woman longed to care of her Husbands flesh. 81
- Leprons faces cured. 82
- They shall bee big minded, strong and famed for their strength and liberality, that are borne at a certaine time. 83

The Table.

An easie way to stench blood.

84

Of the fourth Booke.

A sure remedy to put away
Tetter or Ringwormes.

85

Excellent Pills that helpe the
headache, bring gladnesse,
and are good for the eye-
sight, &c.

86

A Childe borne at a certaine
time, shall be hindred in his
speech or tongue.

87

A man did barke like hounds.

88

The eyes of young Swallowes
put out, will see againe by a
maruellous meanes.

89

How to prouoke sleepe.

90

A perfect way to heale lame
members.

91

It was a maruellous offence
with the Egyptians to kill
a Cat.

92

To keepe Harness or Yron
from rusting.

93

They shall haue riches with-
out labour, that are borne
at a certaine time.

94

A notable Oyle for the Gout.

95

An excellent thing to keepe
one safe from payson.

96

A thing to make one sleepe
presently.

97

Of a rare secret to cease ble-
ding.

98

To draw out a tooth with ease
and without any Instru-
ments.

99

A sure medicine for those that
be collicke.

100

TO make Dwale that will
cause one to sleepe, whiles
they are cut, whereby they
shall feele no paine all the
while. Pag. 58. aph. 1

They that bee borne at a cer-
taine time, will haue griefes
in their noses, &c.

2

A precious thing to breake
the stone.

3

To make a Combe that will
helpe the head-ache.

4

A Ring procuring the vertue
of starres.

5

A strange helpe for the paines
of the throat.

6

An excellent thing for the
Gout.

7

To make yron of the colour of
Brasse.

8

What Horses are deafe and
dumbe.

9

To keepe Harness or Yron
from rusting.

10

To know whether one come
to deceiue thee, or meane
well or not.

11

How to loose the belly.

12

The good effect of deafe-
nesse in an ague, and bleeding at
the nose.

13

A diuine medicine for the plu-
risie.

14

A strange way to keepe a wo-
man from hauing a Childe
with a Harelip.

15

To destroy any Impostume.

16

To

The Table.

To know Astrologically where any disease is, either in the body or in the mind. 17	A sure medicine to take the greatest and eldest paine of the head that is.
A Queene drunke at one draught, the value of two hundredth and fifty thousand Crownes. 18	A perfect medicine to kill Wormes in the belly. 19
The strange property of a Fig tree. 19	A dangerous time for the sick.
The excellent vertue of Ver- ueyne in helping the Fal- ling sicknesse. 20	The excellent vertue of gold.
A Childe borne in a certaine constellation, will bee chiefe of his brethren. 21	The nature of the Water or gum of the Vine. 21
A notable way to put away the paines of scolding or bur- ning with Gunpowder. 22	How to know the signes of death of such as haue a con- sumption. 22
To make Siluer-plate faire and white. 23	Of an excellent eleuatory pre- seruing life, and hindring old age. 23
A sure preseruatiue from the Plague. 24	Of a Lampe without fire, to giue light in the night. 24
A notable vertue of Pyonie, in curing the falling sicknesse. 25	Excellent vertues of the ma- uell string. 25
Astrologically tokens of death of the sicke. 26	Gold found in Vines. 26
A rare way to make a Woman to be speedily deliuered. 27	How to know what place is best to dwell in. 27
To draw out the Oyle of Ci- namon. 28	Women like to be barren that are borne at a certaine time. 28
To plucke out a rotten or aking tooth with ease. 29	How to make barren Trees fruitfull. 29
An excellent prooffe whether one that hath the Plague, shall escape or not. 30	Of a strange way to put away the quartane ague. 30
The place where the Censors of Venice sit, is free from Flies, &c. 31	That Gnats shall not trouble them that sleepe. 31
The first Child borne at a cer- taine time, will be a Boy. 32	Troubles and debates what day they shall happen. 32
	An excellent way to stay the flux. 33
	How to cause a Woman to be speedily deliuered. 34
	Of a wonderfull medicine in the time of P:stulence. 35

The Table.

How to keepe one from being bitten with a mad Dog.	52	by young Swallowes.	72
How to helpe the griefes or stitches in the side.	53	For them that cannot hold their water.	73
To see terrible and fearefull Dreames.	54	A signe of recouery or health.	74
The house of Venus good to take a Iourney in.	55	Significations of dreames.	75
How to draw out Wormes out of the stomacke.	56	To make a Sword haue a sharpe edge.	76
A great token of death when the Moone is nigh the Sun. &c.	57	To make that Ants goe not vp on Trees.	77
An' excellent Medicine for paines of the heart.	58	A Childe borne at a certaine time, is like to be blind.	78
For the Gowr and swellings of the ioynts.	59	How to helpe the Rewme.	79
Of a strange helping of the Swinepocks.	60	How to conserue youth.	80
A perfect medicine for the bloody flux.	61	Things prosper not after the words of some.	81
A rare help for the Crampe.	62	How to cease the Hickop.	82
They that are borne at a certaine time, shal fall from some high place, &c.	63	Children borne in the Earthquake: What followes.	83
How to cure the Dropisie.	64	The nature of Sperma certi.	84
The great vertues of Eybright.	65	They that are borne in a certaine constellation, shall haue an impediment in their tongue.	85
To plucke vp a Canker by the rootes.	66	How to cure the Dropisie.	86
To know whether a Woman be barren or not.	67	Signes when a woman with two children, is like to lose one.	87
To make letters of the colour of what Metall you rub the same withall.	68	To helpe or ease a hot or cold Gowr.	88
To helpe the red and pimpled face.	69	The making of the Flower of Oyntments.	89
To know whether the Dropisie be hot or cold.	70	Signes of death by Astrology.	90
To know whether the sicke shall dye of that sicknesse or not.	71	A perfect way to cure the Spleene.	91
An horrible murth' bewrayed		Tokens of health in a sicke body.	92
		To destroy a Carbuncle.	93
		To make the blacke sea coale soft.	94
		To helpe the stone.	
		A strange example of a Childe borne without a mouth.	

The Table.

The Wife shall dye before the
Husband. 97

How to helpe the Dropſie. 98

How to know perfect Balme. 99

To help the falling ſickneſſe. 100

Of the fiſt Booke.

TO make a Mare bring forth
a Foale of diuers colours.

Pag 79. aph. 1

To help the ſtone and the Drop-
ſie. 2

A Wolfe feares to goe in ſtony
wayes. 3

They that are borne in a cer-
taine conſtellation, ſhal neuer
marry. 4

A helpe for the head-ache. 5

A water to prouoke ſleepe. 6

To deſtroy an Impoſtume in the
head. 7

Significations of dreames. 8

To cauſe ſoft haire to grow on
the chin. 9

A ſtrange medicine for the ſwel-
lings. 10

How to ſee true dreames. 11

A help for the falling ſickneſſe. 12

One borne at a certaine time,
ſhal dye a naturall death. 13

A precious help for the Rewme. 14

How to preſerue youth. 15

An excellent Gargarisme to
cleanſe the head and the
breſt. 16

The ſicke party ſhall eſcape
death without all hope. 17

To cure perfectly the blacke
laundies. 18

To keepe children from breed-
ding Lice. 19

The cock reioyceth contrary to
all other birds or beaſts, &c. 20

A Childe borne at a certaine
time, will dye of Yron. 21

To forbid the engendring of
the Impoſtumatation of the ſto-
macke. 22

To reſtore ſight to the blind. 23

A woman helped of the mother
with the root of Briony. 24

A ſtrange way to put away
warts. 25

A maruellous thing, of a Cockes
Eg. 26

A Childe borne at a certaine
time, will be hanged. 27

An excellent purging of the
head. 28

Blacke ſieges an euill ſigne. 29

A notable medicine for the col-
licke, ſtrangury, or the ſtone. 30

To breed childrens teeth eaſily. 31

A ſtrange nature of the Walnut. 32

How to keepe water hot with-
out fire. 33

How to take madneſſe from dogs. 34

How to keepe a child ſafe, vntill
the due time of the birth. 35

Of a ſtrange thing to put away
warts. 36

Signification that a Childe will
be hanged. 37

To preſerue one from head-ach. 38

A ſtrange medicine for the
Gout. 39

The Table.

How to make a hot loose leape.	Of an excellent Oynment.	61
A notable Oyle of Saint Johns woort.	Of a maruellous way to helpe any disease or paine of the throat.	62
That no Flyes shall touch any Beasts in the hot weather.	A precious medicine for a red face.	63
One borne at a certaine time, will dye by the commande- ment of the ludge.	Of a burning candle found hid in an old tombe.	64
To kill & heale any Canker.	What time is best to dig or make a Well.	65
A precious water for mad men.	A notable vertue of Basil.	66
They shall neuer lose their sittles nor vnderstanding, borne at a certaine time.	The great vertue of Coriander.	67
To make a glasse with water burne a thing nigh to it.	Of a signe that the sicke will dye the yere following.	68
To make a sheepe follow one.	How to help a red pimpled face.	69
To know what one shall see in his dreame.	For the falling sicknesse.	70
A strange way to help the quar- tane ague.	A dangerous thing to suffer a venomous Worme or a mad Dog to liue after one is hurt by the same.	71
To see the Sun Eclipsed with- out hurting of the eyes.	How to make Scorpions come into one place.	72
Excellent vertues of plates of gold worne.	One that is borne at a certaine time, will dye in prison.	73
A child borne at a certaine time, is like to perish by the hands of many.	Of a notable helpe for the Spleene.	74
How to preserue the stomacke from any paine.	Of a precious Oyle of Balme.	75
Of a precious water that breaks the stone in the reynes and bladder.	An excellent approued plaister, to destroy any impostume, stitch or swelling.	76
Significations of dreames.	Astrologicall likelihoods when the sicke cannot be cured, but with great expences.	77
How to melt Copper.	The great vertue of Egshells.	78
To keep goats from straying.	The great vertue of Sugar.	79
How to keep Corne from hurt- full stormes.	A strange thing of a young Wench.	80
They will dye in captiuiity that are borne at a certaine time.	To deck a bald head with hautes.	81

The Table.

A Beast shall neuer conceiue.	83	a murder.	
A dog that takes his disease of a man, out to be buried.	84	To know whether Water be in Wine or not.	
To cease the noyse of Frogs	85	Planten is maruellous for the Plague.	
The white thorne is neuer touched with Lightning.	86	To know a liuely or quick horse.	
Children borne at a certaine time, will be drowned.	87	Diuers Beasts hate diuers coloured Garments.	
Of a present helpe for the stone.	88	They that bee borne at a certaine time, will dye in the Country.	
To make one looke young a great while.	89	To heale the web in the eye.	
To let haire from growing.	90	A proued Oyle which healeth the Drop sicke.	
How to wake one laxatiue.	91	A strange thing of a Butchers Wife.	
They are like to haue the Falling sicknesse, that are borne at a certaine time.	92	They that fall sicke at a certaine time, are not like to escape.	
That Fetters hurt not young Beasts.	93	To take the haire away, and that it grow no more.	
A notable medicine for the Falling sicknesse.	94	To catch easily Rauens or Crowes.	
Garlick brought out a Serpent out of a man.	95	Birds leaue their singing & are sick, according to the Stars.	
A stone found in a Swallow, helps the Falling-sicknesse.	96	The Childe borne at a certaine time, will be imprisoned.	
To know if a Woman bee conceiued.	97	A sure and proued medicine for the tooth-ache.	
Who shall be poore.	98	To take away wrinkles and spots in the face.	
How to beautifie the face.	99	An excellent way to take foxes.	
To know whether the sicke shall dye or liue.	100		

Of the first Booke.

T O turne any Beast into a white color. Pag. 97. aph. 1	What Women doe hurt with their looking.	
A precious thing to expell the stone.	What dead bodics remaine vn-corrapt.	
To know whether a Dreame be good or not.	They shall dye among strangers, that are borne in a certaine constellation.	
A quick cure for the Hickop.	To take the bloud or rednesse	
To find our him that hath done		

The Table.

out of the eyes.	25	How to stop the bloudy-flux.	47
They shall neuer haue the Col- lick, that vse a certaine con- fection described.	26	How to proue whether a Wo- man be with child or not.	48
To make wood or bones red.	27	A crow will dye, if he eat of the meat whereof the Wolfe hath eaten before.	49
Significations of Dreames.	28	Of the great power and vertue of the Bay-tree.	50
To make flagging or hanging paps round.	29	That Mice eat not written Pa- pers.	51
A wonderfull thing of a Tode and a Spider.	30	The houre of Mars is to bee ab- horred.	52
A notable and approved pow- der for breaking and consu- ming the stone.	31	To make Cattell safe from dis- eases.	53
A great vertue for the eyes, of the Oyle of Paper.	32	Of a strange nature of the skin of a Lyon.	54
Significations that the sick par- ty will kill himselfe.	33	Colewoorts and Rew ought not to be sowne nigh together.	55
A Spirit came to M. Brutus.	34	Of a miraculous thing for the destroying of wormes in man or beast.	56
The great vertue of Egrimony for wounds.	35	They that be borne at the con- junction of the Sunne and Moone.	57
Money receued in Venus, how it will be spent.	36	Of the maruellous vertue of the seeds of Oculus Christi.	58
How to rid one of an ancient dimneste of sight.	37	Of a maruellous strange way to destroy Warts.	59
Whether a Woman be concei- ued or not.	38	How to make the Letters of the colour of Paper.	60
A notable medicine for the stone.	39	Of a wonderfull matter of a wo- man transformed into a man.	61
A rare and true medicine for the tooth-ache.	40	What Children are like to haue short life.	62
Who shal haue few children.	41	A notable thing to heale old Sores.	63
How to consume Warts, a strange thing.	42	Of an ecellent helpe for the yellow laundies.	64
Mice will make Elephants re- fuse their meat.	43	When the sicke is to be feared.	65
Who shall dye in prison.	44		
Of a notable medicine for to heale the Stranguy.	45		
How to make a Woman bring forth her child without paine.	46		

The Table.

What kinde of Chickens comes of the Eg.	66	men weakened by their monthly disease.	87
To make amber as soft as clay.	67	The strange breeding of Snawewes.	88
The force of old Lether in expelling Serpents.	68	The great diversity betwene the leaues & seeds of docks.	89
A precious thing for the Strangury.	69	To amend lowrenelle or tart-nelle of Wine.	90
When the sick person is like to dye.	70	A strange medicine to helpe all Rewms, distillations and watrinelle of the eyes.	91
A notable medicine for the Sciatica.	71	A child borne in a certaine constellation, will be mighty, wise, and a great Philosopher.	91
A good lesson for Physicians.	72	To get a stone that will cure the Drop sic.	93
The loue of a lizard to a man.	73	Or a maruellous medicine to kill the Canker.	94
A notable medicine for to break the stone.	74	To destroy Tettters and Ringwormes.	95
Who shall go far and long Iourneyes.	75	How to breake the stone.	96
Of a strange thing for them that haue lost their voice.	76	To driue away crowes or birds from corne that is lowne.	97
Of an excellent thing for the Palsey, and the Gout.	77	Of a strange helpe for the Collicke.	98
To heale the Sciatica.	78	What people are euill.	99
To make a light to make the beholders yellow.	79	When feares shall arise in Iourneyes.	100
The strange nature of the dung of a Wolfe.	80		
To plucke out thornes, an excellent thing.	81		
A maruellous History of a Lady that had by imagination a child like an Ethiopian.	82		
The strange property of certaine flowers.	83		
Asses thought to bee dead with the eating of Hemlocks.	84		
To take away the spot in the eye in three dayes.	85		
Things askt in the houres of Saturne or Mars, is auspition of euill.	86		
A maruellous way to helpe wo-			

Of the seventh Booke.

A Helpe for all griefes of the Bladder.	Pag. 116. aph. 1
A notable water for breaking of the stone.	
The strange breeding of Barnacles.	
To helpe them that are bewitched.	
Money deliuered in the houre of the Moone.	
Great vertues of Betanay.	

The Table.

To know whether one that is sicke, will liue or dye.	7	not.	28
A great cure of one that was swolne.	8	To make a greene that will last.	29
A good warning for purging or letting of blood.	9	How to make Letters of gold.	30
Good knowledge for the certainty of the wind.	10	To know when Wheat will bee cheape or deare.	31
A strange helpe for the Gowt.	11	The Lyon is more fierte against men, than women.	32
A strange thing of Harp-strings.	12	Of the great vertue of Nettle seed.	33
To cease the swelling of the yard.	13	To put an Egge into a narrow-mouthed glasse.	34
One foretold by Astrology, the speedy death of one that was sicke.	14	How to rost a dish of Butter.	35
For the stone an easie medicine.	15	To put away the tooth-ache, a strange thing.	36
That writing shall not bee read, vnlesse the same be put first in the water.	16	They that are borne at a certaine time, will be possesst with Deuils.	37
A notable medicine for an old paine in the head.	17	A strange Well.	38
How to get the Toad-stone.	18	To handle fire without harme.	39
The strange generating of Vipers.	19	An excellent time to take medicine.	40
To prouoke the flowers and after-burthen.	20	An excellent thing to cleare the sight.	41
An incredible helpe for the falling-sicknesse.	21	To bring Pigious to a Dove-house.	42
To cease the barking of dogs.	22	To make an herb like Dragons.	43
Shooes that will neuer bee worn.	23	To keepe Hens from Foxes.	44
A strange thing to stop the blood.	24	How to helpe barrennesse.	45
The fire shall not burne a thing cast into it.	25	To know in what case a Ship with the men in her is, being absent.	46
Feare or danger in long Iourneyes.	26	For swellings in a fore brest.	47
Amiraculous thing in Ireland.	27	To help a wound in the head.	48
Whether the sick shall escape or not.	28	A speciall medicine to streng-then the backe.	49
		For sore throats.	50
		They are deuillish that are borne at a certaine time.	51

The Table.

How to keepe beasts from being bitten of blind Mice.	52	face.	76
A good lesson to be obserued in Beasts that are with young.	53	To helpe the Elfecake in the side.	77
Who are like to see true Dreames.	54	To helpe shaking hands.	78
A notable Oyntment for any paine in the head.	55	How to chuse a right Toad-stone.	79
An excellent water for hearing.	56	How to make that Garlick shall not smell.	80
That a Wren will turne at the fire by it selfe.	57	An easie medicine for the Gout.	81
How to make fine Pictures, and vessels with small cost.	58	An argument of death.	82
How to know when the Mother shall be of a short life.	59	To cause a woman to be speedily deliuered.	83
How to take away the hardnesse of womens Paps.	60	To know who shall be gelded.	84
How to helpe mad men.	61	How to make that no dog shall barke at you.	85
A precious thing for burning.	62	To put away the Quarrantague.	86
To cause one make water.	63	To helpe an old and incurable Gout.	87
To hatch Chickens without a Hen.	64	Of a notable medicine for the falling-sicknesse.	88
The strange vertue of the Medler.	65	An Oyntment for the Gout.	89
How to cause roasted or sodden flesh to seeme bloody.	66	To destroy an Itch.	90
Of quicke and slow deliuering out of prison.	67	How to make a Candle that it shall not be put out.	91
To heale a scald head.	68	Of an excellent oyle for the sinewes & ach of the ioynts.	92
To destroy Warts.	69	To bring Wormes and hurtfull things in a garden, into one place.	93
Of a Dog taught to doe the office of a Seruant.	70	A token of a short life.	94
Of a most extreme famine.	71	How to helpe the paines and deafensse of the eares.	95
How to driue forth sand out of the reynes.	72	A water for the Fistula.	96
How to cause a Woman to bee speedily deliuered.	73	That horses be liuely & quick.	97
That scalding be not feared.	74	To make a horse pulc.	98
To draw out a tooth easily.	75	A maruellous and precious water.	99
To put away freckles in the		For wind or sounding in the eares.	100

The Table.

Of the eight Booke.

TO make Vineger presently. Pag. 135. aph. 1.

The strange property of the Wolfe. 2

Deadly warre betweene the Hawke and the Eagle. 3

To take birds that eat seeds that are lowne. 4

An euill houre to take a Iourney on the Seas. 5

Approued Pills for the Palley. 6

A strange thing of a Woman with child. 7

To turne white wine into red. 8

A rare medicine for the cough. 9

Who shal possesse greater riches and honours than their Ancestors. 10

To cleare a dim sight. 11

A maruellous medicine for wounds and sores. 12

A strange diuersity betweene dead men and dead women. 13

The great vertue of Marygolds. 14

A rare thing to help the gout. 15

If one doe come or send to thee in a good houre. 16

To cause a speedy birth of a child. 17

To know whether one that is sicke, will liue or dye. 18

To helpe them that be deafe. 19

To draw out a tooth without any paine. 20

A Law that no sicke person should drinke Wine. 21

Whether any water be mixt with wine or not. 22

To increase Pigeons in a Dove-

house. 23

An excellēt thing for deafnes. 24

One did foretell of the time of the death of one that was sick by Astrology. 25

For ache in the bones, or in any other place. 26

They that bee gelded, are neuer gowty. 27

A proud and vaine-glorious Emperour. 28

It is not good to bury any too hastily. 29

A notable medicine for shortnesse of breath. 30

To breacke the great heate of Wine in the vessell. 31

To keepe any part of the body from cold. 32

To keepe cloathes and bookes from moths. 33

To helpe a long continued deafnesse. 34

A precious powder to conserue the sight. 35

To get out the water out of swolne legs. 36

Aqua vitæ good for the eyes. 37

To ioyne or knit wounds. 38

A Water more precious than gold. 39

To cause a woman to bee speedily deliuered. 40

A blessed water for the Gout. 41

To driue away Backes or Reare-mice. 42

To know whether you shall obtaine that thing you hope for, or not. 43

A present helpe for the tooth-ach. 44

To

The Table.

To resolve the forenesse and swellings of the throat.	45	milke.	64
For the weaknesse and paines in the backe.	46	He that is borne at a certaine time, will bee a Master Carpenter.	65
To make one sing cleare, and to haue a cleare voice.	47	To cease the outrageous paine of the Gout.	66
The strange property of Mints.	48	A most approued medicine for the Gout.	67
A dangerous houre to fall sicke in.	49	To catch Birds with your hands.	68
To breake a tooth, and to take away the paine.	50	To make a woman to bee speedily deliuered.	69
<i>Guido Bonatus</i> learnedly foretold a great danger to the Emperour, by his reuolution.	51	A true medicine for the Gout.	70
A maruellous matter of a Woman with child.	52	To kindle a candle and to burne in the water.	71
A Childe borne in a certaine time, will bee a Shipman or a Sayler.	53	To make that a Ram shall not put.	72
A perfect helpe for the Gout.	54	A good houre to fall sicke in.	73
To restore to the deafe hearing.	55	A present helpe for the tooth-ache.	74
A notable thing to stop the Rewme.	56	A warranted medicine for the Gout.	75
To help the pockes in the eyes.	57	A speciall medicine for all sudden sicknesse.	76
When the Physician shall not profit the sicke.	58	A strange medicine for the yellow laundies.	77
To make a tooth fall out by the root.	59	To helpe the head-ache and swimming of the head.	78
To restore one that is brought low.	60	To make a Cocke stout to fight.	79
A notable Receit for the blacke laundies.	61	A strange thing of Mice.	80
Bettony is maruellous good for the Gout.	62	For the Kings euill a rare thing.	81
An excellent thing for the pluresie, and the stuffed stomack.	63	Who shall be fortunate and happy, &c.	82
To make Goates giue much milke.		A maruellous Water to recouer the sight.	83
		To make a light that neuer shall faile.	84
To make Goates giue much milke.		To make a Swine follow one.	85

The Table.

What thing driues away bees.	86	will cure perfectly the falling	
A good houre to take a Iourney		Euill, a maruellous thing.	3
in, for getting of vnlooked		A proued thing for the spitting	
profit.	87	of bloud.	4
To stay the bleeding of the		A precious and easie medicine	
nole presently.	88	for the Carbuncle, Plague	
That writings appeare of the		fore, Borch, Byle, &c.	5
colour of the paper, and not		Tokens of death in the sick per-	
to be red, vnlesse it be holden		son.	6
against the fire.	89	Pottage that will helpe perfect-	
How to gild yron or copper.	90	ly the yellow laundies.	7
How to make an Eg very hard.	91	Serpents hate maruellously the	
		Ash tree.	8
How to make a red Rose white.	92	Who will procure their owne	
		enmity.	9
How to separate gold from any		Iuniper berries maruellously a-	
thing gilded.	93	gainst poysons.	10
To know whether the sicke will		To trie whether precious stones	
liue or dye : a strange pra-		be pure or not.	11
ctice.	94	A principall medicine for the	
How to stay the bloody flux.	95	bone-ache.	12
An easie plaister for the Gout,		How to helpe the paines in the	
but of great effect.	96	back.	13
To destroy any Impostumation,		How to catch Mowles or Wants.	
and to auoid the same.	97		14
Hee that is borne in a certaine		To helpe the Fistula outward or	
constellation, will bee a good		inward.	15
Physician.	98	For them that haue surfeited.	16
A strange thing of a little Bird.	99	To pluck away carnall and fleshy	
		ly lust : a very strange thing.	17
Hee will dye in prison, that is		For them that cannot eat.	18
borne at a certaine time.	100	A present helpe for such as haue	
		drunke poyson.	19
		To let haire from growing.	20
		The Lapwing foreshewes the	
		great plenty of Wine.	21
		A good houre to deliuer money	
		in.	22
		A precious drinke which cureth	
		the Fistula.	23
		To	

Of the ninth Booke.

THe wonderfull vertue of Egremony, in helping them that be poysoned, &c. aph. 1
A maruellous oyle or balme for t: embling and the Palsey, and for helping the memory. 2
The hoofe of a certaine Beast,

The Table.

To make a woman be deliuered incontinent.	24	For the web or spot in the eye.	46
To make a faire colour in the face.	25	The great vertue of Tormentill.	47
To make one heare againe.	26	Who shall bee poore and a wretch.	48
To make Copper or Brasse of the colour of Siluer.	27	A good medicine for them that are short-breathed.	49
That Serpents cannot goe out of the place where they are.	28	A strange medicine for helping womens sore breasts.	50
Anger or enmities will come to them through money, that are borne at a certaine time.	29	To helpe swolne armes, legs or feet.	51
To heale a hollow Vicer.	30	To helpe a stinking breath, a tryed medicine.	52
To separate gold from any thing that is gilded.	31	What day is vniucky to a child borne.	53
For them that cannot heare.	32	To destroy warts.	54
For the fundament that goeth forth.	33	To put away or consume a wen.	55
For bleared eyes.	34	A singular Oyle to beautifie the face.	56
A hart cannot abide the sight of a Ram.	35	A notable medicine for ache or the Gour.	57
A strange thing foretold by a child newly borne.	36	A precious water for eyes.	58
A proued thing for the Palsey.	37	Who shall dye a foule or euill death.	59
To helpe swolne legs.	38	To take warts cleane away.	60
What makes men bee without the Gour.	39	The cods that are swolne.	61
A strange cure of one bitten with a Scorpion.	40	To breake a Byle, Borch, or a Fellon.	62
A miraculous oyle.	41	A notable secret for all incur- able aches.	63
To put a writing into an Eg.	42	For swolne or sore throats, a rare remedy.	64
Beasts are according to the pro- portion of the inward parts.	43	For a great heate and pricking in the eyes.	65
Hee that is borne at a certaine time, shal consume his goods, or come to pouerty or misery.	44	Hee that is borne at a certaine time, shall neuer dye an euill death.	66
The great vertue of Egrimony.	45	A wonderfull drinke for bru- sings.	67
		To	

The Table.

To driue forth the stone in the bladder.	68	nesse.	89
To helpe the Palsey.	69	To deliuer a Woman of a dead child.	90
An excellent remedy for many diseases.	70	To make an apple moue.	91
For the strangury, a strange medicine.	71	To kill all the fleas in a Chamber.	92
An approoued medicine for the Sciatica.	72	A Lady swallowed pins without any harme.	93
The great vertue of Sugar, for eyes.	73	That roses smell more pleasantly, and grow the better.	94
They that set forward to the sea in a certaine house, are like to be drowned.	74	A notable Oyle wherewith one got much money.	95
For to helpe deafenesse, a tryed medicine.	75	An excellent sweet water.	96
The making of an excellent Aqua vita.	76	To make that chickens bee hatched of diuers colours.	97
To make sweet water forthwith.	77	To make that horse nor sheepe shall goe forward, though you beate them.	98
A precious Oyle for aches.	78	The age of certaine Beasts and Birds.	99
To auoid the Dropfie water.	79	The great vertue of the water that comes out of the Birch-tree.	100
To make a Capon bring vp young Chickens.	80		
A learned Astronomer foretold one of his death.	81		
A strange longing of a Woman with child.	82		
A maruellous strange helpe for swolne legs of Beasts or horses.	83		
To put away any spots or stainings.	84		
To make any bird to haue white feathers.	85		
A maruellous strange helpe for the stone.	86		
An excellent tryed secret for diuers inward griefes.	87		
To make Corral by art.	88		
An excellent thing for deafe-			

Of the tenth Booke.

A Strange thing of the myrte, and the oliue tree.

Pag. 180. aph. 1

A sure helpe for the mother.	2
Pigeons defended from the spar-hawke, their enemy.	3
An easie helpe for the Gout.	4
A learned prediction of an Astronomer.	5
The great vertue of the Adamant stone, for the Dropfie.	6
A miraculous thing of them that be murdered.	7
The great vertue of Amber, for the watrinelle of the eyes.	8

The Table.

A Woman went with a dead child about foure yeeres.	9	How to destroy the web in the eye.	30
To make one loath Wine.	10	Aqua vitæ, with Sugar and pure white bread, is good for grosse bodies.	31
How Beasts chance to become lame.	11	How to make a Candle burne vnder the water.	32
To make a white and delicate skin.	12	How to make a Ring leap by it selfe.	33
One did pisse a knotted Barly straw.	13	How to make yron soft.	34
To help lame members.	14	Of a strange longing of a woman with childe.	35
A strange thing to helpe the tooth-ache.	15	Of precious Water distilled of Centory.	36
A notable helpe for the memory.	16	To make a bladder leape from place to place.	37
A rare helpe for the quartane ague.	17	Of a notable water for beautifying the face.	38
For the laundise and the Dropsie.	18	How to fasten things hard together.	39
To part any glasse asunder.	19	Of an Angelike water for the eyes.	40
To helpe the Dropsie, a tryed thing.	20	An excellent water, called the golden Water.	41
A strange description of the Be-sar stone.	21	How to heale incurable Vicers.	42
A Water which certainly will helpe the Fistula.	22	For the great heate of the Vrine.	43
A Candle that will not bee put out with the winde.	23	A notable and excellent Balme.	44
The getting of the stones out of young swallows, and of their excellent vertues.	24	To make Steele as soft as paste.	45
A maruellous strange way to breed Eccles.	25	A present helpe for the Plague.	46
The Vine agrees not with the Bay-tree.	26	Of two wonderfull stones.	47
An Image of Gold helps the head-ache.	27	To make a stone that will burne, moystning it with spetle.	48
How to colour bristles.	28	To make an Egascend into the ayre.	49
To make the teeth fall easily out.	29	A Glew that fastneth Glasse together.	50
How to destroy Caterpillers.	51		

The Table.

To make an Eg flye in the ayre.	52	ther the sicke will liue or dye.	72
A dangerous time to fall sicke in.	53	A Fruit better to wash withall than Sope.	73
To know a counterfeits stone.	54	For Womens breasts swolne or sore.	74
To destroy a Tetter or Ring-worme.	55	For the Morpew and scurui-nesse of the face.	75
To make a Candle of Ice to burne.	56	A preseruatiue against the Plague.	76
If one fall sicke at a certaine time, it signifies long sick-nesse.	57	To bring Ants out of the ground.	77
A good laxatiue dredge-pow-der.	58	To cause one to make Water, a strange medicine.	78
Euery Woman dorch not goe a like time with her Children.	59	To keepe Wheate from Weasels or Mice.	79
An excellent thing for any ach.	60	When you first see the Cookow, marke where your right foot doth stand, &c.	80
To haue Beanes twice of one setting.	61	To make one soluble.	81
To helpe dim eyes.	62	The great age of Harts.	82
A most excellent oyle of Balme, which will helpe all cold dis-eases.	63	To glew fatt together broken Glass.	83
A strange reuiuing of flyes.	64	For them that haue an extreme heate and burning Feuer.	84
To haue Roscs twice in one Summer.	65	Who are not like to marry be-fore they bee thirty yeeres of age.	85
A strange herb that keepes one from hunger.	66	To know when flesh is sod enough.	86
Venemous Beasts driuen away.	67	A marvellous thing of luy leaues.	87
How to kill Mice.	68	The bones of Hens consume Gold.	88
A Gum that helps the Gowt.	69	To make faire coloured haire.	89
To haue yellow Roscs.	70	A notable helpe for the Gowt.	90
Thar Mice shall not eat Cheese.	71	A marvellous help for the head.	91
A Tree which will thew whe-			A

The Table.

A thing worth the marking.	92	Bird called the Kings Fisher.	96
To know how many dayes old	93	A girdle that will keepe one	97
the Moone is, a very strange	94	from drowning.	98
thing.	95	A Ladle that makes flesh sooner	99
A marvellous matter of a Wo-	96	to be sod.	100
man that was buried.	97	Poyson is described by a Par-	101
To bring forth Medlers out of a	98	trich.	102
Hawthorne.	99	To know where the winde will	103
A strange thing of the little	100	be.	104

To bring forth Medlers out of the	105	one fall like at a certayne	106
ground.	107	how it lightes long her	108
To make one to make Water,	109	made.	110
a strange medicine.	111	good for the dregge how.	112
To keep White from Wexing	113	any Woman doth not see a	114
or black.	115	the time with her Child.	116
When you will be the Cook.	117	make where your right eye	118
doth stand the	119	an excellent thing for any ach.	120
To make one to love	121	To have the best wine of one	122
The best one of them	123	To know how to put together broken	124

F I N I S.



To know when fish is good	125	A strange herb that keepe one	126
enough.	127	from danger.	128
A marvellous thing of the	129	enormous beasts driven away.	130
leaves.	131	The bones of those consumed	132
Gold.	133	how to kill mice.	134
To make fine silver white.	135	To have the best wine of one	136
A notable recipe for the Gout.	137	To have yellow Roses.	138
A marvellous recipe for the head.	139	The best that can be made.	140
	141	Tree which will grow where	142

